THE COHOMOLOGY OF THE GENERAL STABLE SHEAF ON A K3 SURFACE

IZZET COSKUN, HOWARD NUER, AND KŌTA YOSHIOKA

ABSTRACT. Let X be a K3 surface with Picard group $\mathrm{Pic}(X) \cong \mathbb{Z}H$ such that $H^2 = 2n$. Let $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ be the moduli space of Gieseker semistable sheaves on X with Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}$. We say that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether if the general sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has at most one nonzero cohomology group. We show that given any rank $r \geqslant 2$, there are only finitely many Mukai vectors of rank r on K3 surfaces of Picard rank one where weak Brill-Noether fails. We give an algorithm for finding the potential counterexamples and classify all such counterexamples up to rank 20 explicitly. Moreover, in each of these cases we calculate the cohomology of the general sheaf. Given r, we give sharp bounds on n, d, and a that guarantee that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether. As a corollary, we obtain another proof of the classification of Ulrich bundles on K3 surfaces of Picard rank one. In addition, we discuss the question of when the general sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated. Our techniques make crucial use of Bridgeland stability conditions.

1. INTRODUCTION

Brill-Noether theory for line bundles on curves has played a central role in developing algebraic geometry since the 19th century (see [2]). However much less is known about Brill-Noether theory for higher rank vector bundles on curves. For vector bundles on higher dimensional varieties, even the first step of Brill-theory, computing the cohomology of the generic vector bundle in a moduli space, is extremely challenging. Indeed, this step has been carried out in full for very few surfaces, such as minimal rational surfaces and certain del Pezzo surfaces [7, 9, 16, 22].

The problem of computing the generic cohomology of stable sheaves underlies many of the fundamental problems in the field, ranging from the construction of theta divisors and Ulrich bundles to classifying Chern characters of stable bundles and understanding the birational geometry of the moduli space of sheaves (see [8, 11, 34]). Moreover, vanishing of higher cohomology and global generation play key roles in the S-duality conjecture (see [26]). In this paper we undertake the problem of computing the cohomology of a generic sheaf in a moduli space of stable sheaves on a K3 surface of Picard rank one. The Brill-Noether theory for K3 surfaces has been investigated by numerous authors (see for example [24, 27, 39]).

Weak Brill-Noether. Let X be a K3 surface such that $\mathrm{Pic}(X) \cong \mathbb{Z}H$ with $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v}$ be a Mukai vector with $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ and let $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ denote the moduli space parameterizing S-equivalence classes of Gieseker semistable sheaves on X with Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}$.

We say that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies *weak Brill-Noether* if the general sheaf $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has at most one nonzero cohomology group. If $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether, then the Euler characteristic and the slope completely determine the cohomology of the general sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$. In this paper, we study the problem of characterizing the Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v}$ that satisfy weak Brill-Noether. Our main qualitative result is the following.

Theorem 1.1. *Let X be a K3 surface such that $\mathrm{Pic}(X) \cong \mathbb{Z}H$ with $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$, $r \geqslant 2$ and $d > 0$.*

(1) *For each $r \geqslant 2$, there exists a finite set of tuples (n, r, d, a) for which $\mathbf{v}$ fails to satisfy weak Brill-Noether (Theorem 8.8).*
(2) *If $n \geqslant r$, then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether (Theorem 8.3).*
(3) *If $a \leqslant 1$, then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether (Proposition 4.2, Proposition 9.13).*

During the preparation of this article, I.C. was partially supported by NSF grant DMS 1500031 and NSF FRG grant DMS 1664296, H.N. was partially supported an NSF Postdoctoral Fellowship DMS 1606283 and the NSF RTG grant 1246844 and K.Y. was partially supported by Grant in Aid for Scientific Research No. 18H01113, 17H06127, 26287007 JSPS.

(4) *If* $d \geqslant r\left\lfloor \frac{r}{n}\right\rfloor + 2$, *then* $\mathbf{v}$ *satisfies weak Brill-Noether (Theorem 8.5).*

Remark 1.2. Let E be a stable locally free sheaf on a K3 surface of Picard rank one. By Serre duality, to compute the cohomology of E, we may assume that $d \geqslant 0$. Moreover, if $d = 0$ and E has a section, then $E \cong \mathcal{O}_X$. Hence, it suffices to consider Mukai vectors with $d > 0$. In this case, stability implies that $H^2(X, E) = 0$, so we need to compute $H^0(X, E)$ and $H^1(X, E)$.

Example 1.3. The linear system $|H|$ defines a morphism $f : X \to \mathbb{P}^{n+1}$. The pullback of the tangent bundle $f^*T\mathbb{P}^{n+1}$ is a spherical stable bundle on X with Mukai vector

$$\mathbf{v}_0 = (n+1, (n+2)H, n^2 + 3n + 1).$$

The pullback of the Euler sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus(n+2)} \to f^*T\mathbb{P}^{n+1} \to 0$$

shows that $h^0(f^*T\mathbb{P}^{n+1}) = n^2 + 4n + 3$ and $h^1(f^*T\mathbb{P}^{n+1}) = 1$. Since $f^*T\mathbb{P}^{n+1}$ is the unique point in its moduli space, $\mathbf{v}_0$ fails weak Brill-Noether. Consequently, parts (2) and (4) of Theorem 1.1 are sharp.

In Section 9, we classify the boundary cases in Theorem 1.1. In Theorems 9.9 and 9.11, we classify the Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ with $n < r \leqslant 3n$ such that $\mathbf{v}$ fails weak Brill-Noether and we compute the cohomology of the general sheaf for these $\mathbf{v}$. Our main result in this direction is the following.

Theorem 1.4. *[Theorems 9.9 and 9.11] Let* X *be a K3 surface such that* $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ *with* $H^2 = 2n$*. Let* $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ *be a Mukai vector such that* $n < r \leqslant 3n$ *and* $d > 0$*. Then* $\mathbf{v}$ *fails to satisfy weak Brill-Noether if and only if* $\mathbf{v}$ *belongs to one of the following three cases:*

(1) $\mathbf{v} = (n + r_1^2, ((\frac{n+1}{r_1}) + r_1)H, (\frac{n+1}{r_1})^2 + n)$, *where* $r_1 \mid n+1$ *and* $1 \leqslant r_1 \leqslant \sqrt{2n}$*;*
(2) $\mathbf{v} = (r, (r+1)H, nr + 2n)$ *with* $2n < r \leqslant 3n$*;*
(3) $\mathbf{v} = (3n, (3n+2)H, 3n^2 + 4n + 1)$ *with* $n > 1$.

In Theorem 9.14, we classify all the Mukai vectors with $a = 2$ for which $\mathbf{v}$ fails weak Brill-Noether. We find that there is a unique pair $(n, \mathbf{v})$, with $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$, which fails to satisfy weak Brill-Noether. Hence, part (3) of Theorem 1.1 is also sharp.

More importantly, given a rank r, we provide an easy-to-implement, purely-numerical algorithm for enumerating a finite set of Mukai vectors that contain all the Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v}$ of rank r that do not satisfy weak Brill-Noether. We do this by means of Theorem 6.4, which asserts that if $\mathbf{v}$ fails weak Brill-Noether, then there must exist a spherical character $\mathbf{v}_1$ satisfying certain inequalities with respect to $\mathbf{v}$. For each rank, a computer can easily list the Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v}$ for which such a $\mathbf{v}_1$ exists. Similarly, for a given Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}$, it is easy to verify whether the conditions of Theorem 6.4 are satisfied.

Our algorithm then provides a canonical resolution of the general sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ for each Mukai vector that fails weak Brill-Noether. In the hundreds of examples we have studied, this resolution allows one to compute the cohomology of the general sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$. In Section 11, we list all the pairs $(n, \mathbf{v})$ where $\mathbf{v}$ is a Mukai vector of rank at most 20 failing weak Brill-Noether on Picard rank one K3 surface of degree $2n$, and in each case, we compute the cohomology of the generic sheaf in the corresponding moduli spaces.

Applications to Ulrich bundles. An immediate consequence of Theorem 1.1 (3) is a classification of stable Ulrich bundles on K3 surfaces of Picard rank 1. The problem of constructing and classifying Ulrich bundles has received a lot of attention in recent years. Aprodu, Farkas and Ortega have constructed Ulrich bundles on K3 surfaces of Picard rank 1 [1]. More generally, Faenzi [13] has constructed Ulrich bundles on arbitrary K3 surfaces.

Proposition (4.4)**.** *Let* X *be a K3 surface with* $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$*. There exists an Ulrich bundle of rank* r *with respect to* mH *if and only if* $2 \mid rm$*. Moreover, when an Ulrich bundle of rank* r *exists, it has Mukai vector* $\mathbf{v} = \left(r, \left(\frac{3rm}{2}\right)H, r(2m^2n - 1)\right)$*. In particular, there exists an Ulrich bundle of any rank* $r \geqslant 2$ *with respect to* $2H$.

Global generation. When $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether, we also study when the general sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated. Our qualitative result can be summarized as follows.

Theorem 1.5. *Let X be a K3 surface such that $\mathrm{Pic}(X) \cong \mathbb{Z}H$ with $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$, $r \geqslant 2$, $d > 0$ and $a \geqslant 2$.*

(1) *If $n \geqslant 2r$, then the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated (Proposition 8.10).*
(2) *If $n > 1$ and $d \geqslant r\left\lfloor \frac{2r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2$, then the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated (Theorem 8.12).*

When $n = 1$, H is not very ample, but defines a two-to-one map onto $\mathbb{P}^2$. As a consequence, the twists of the ideal sheaf of a point $I_p(H)$ and $I_p(2H)$ are not globally generated. This complicates the answer when $n = 1$. See Theorem 8.12 for a precise statement in that case.

Remark 1.6. Being globally generated is not an open condition. However, it is an open condition among sheaves with vanishing higher cohomology. Let E be a sheaf with vanishing higher cohomology. If $a \leqslant 0$, then $h^0(X, E) \leqslant r$ and $E \not\cong \mathcal{O}_X^r$, hence E cannot be globally generated. It is easy to classify E with $a = 1$ which are globally generated (see Remark 8.14). Hence, we may restrict our attention to Mukai vectors with $a \geqslant 2$.

In parallel to our approach to the weak Brill-Noether property, we give an easy-to-implement, numerical algorithm for checking that the general sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated. Theorem 6.4 provides a set of inequalities such that if $\mathbf{v}$ does not satisfy these inequalities and the general sheaf in $M_X(a, dH, r)$ is locally free, then the general sheaf in $M_X(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated. These conditions are easy to verify for any given Mukai vector.

Ample bundles. If E is a globally generated vector bundle, then $E(H)$ is globally generated and ample. Therefore, Theorem 1.5 also gives a certificate for the ampleness of bundles on a K3 surface of Picard rank one. The following is an immediate consequence of Theorem 1.5.

Corollary 1.7. *Let X be a K3 surface such that $\mathrm{Pic}(X) \cong \mathbb{Z}H$ with $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$, $r \geqslant 2$, $d > 0$ and $a \geqslant 2$. Let $\mathbf{v}_H = (r, (d + r)H, a + (2d + r)n)$.*

(1) *If $n \geqslant 2r$, then the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v}_H)$ is ample.*
(2) *If $n > 1$ and $d \geqslant r\left\lfloor \frac{2r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2$, then the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v}_H)$ is ample.*

The strategy. Let us take a moment to briefly outline our approach, in which Bridgeland stability plays a central role. Let I_Δ denote the ideal sheaf of the diagonal in $X \times X$. We show in Lemma 3.1 that the dual of the Fourier-Mukai transform $F := \Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta}(E)^\vee$ controls the vanishing of cohomology and global generation of E. More precisely, we show that if F is a coherent sheaf, then the higher cohomology of E vanishes, and if, furthermore, F is locally free, then E is globally generated. This reduces understanding the higher cohomology and global generation of E to understanding properties of F.

Minamide, Yanagida and Yoshioka in [30] exhibit a chamber $\mathcal{C}$ in the Bridgeland stability manifold, such that for a Bridgeland stability condition $\sigma \in \mathcal{C}$ in this chamber, the Bridgeland moduli space $M_\sigma(r, dH, a)$ is isomorphic to the Gieseker moduli space $M_H(a, dH, r)$ via the correspondence sending E to $\Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta}(E)^\vee$. Hence, if the generic sheaf E in the moduli space $M_H(r, dH, a)$ is Bridgeland σ-semistable, then the higher cohomology of E vanishes. Furthermore, if the generic member of $M_H(a, dH, r)$ is locally free, then E is globally generated. The third author has classified the moduli spaces of sheaves on K3 surfaces whose generic member is not locally free (see [38] and Proposition 2.3).

This translates the question of weak Brill-Noether into the problem of determining when the generic sheaf E in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is still σ-semistable for $\sigma \in \mathcal{C}$. If not, then there must be a totally semistable Bridgeland wall between the Gieseker chamber and $\mathcal{C}$. Using the classification of totally semistable walls in [3], we obtain a numerical algorithm for deciding when the generic sheaf is σ-semistable. This provides a finite set of Mukai vectors which fail weak Brill-Noether.

Moreover, if the generic E fails to be σ-semistable, the largest strictly semistable wall provides a canonical resolution of E. In practice, this allows one to compute the cohomology of the generic sheaf even when it does not vanish. In Section 10, we develop general techniques for computing the cohomology.

Further Directions. Our investigations here point the way towards a new approach to the (weak) Brill-Noether problem in general, at least for surfaces. Without further theoretical developments, our techniques here can be applied immediately to the following question.

Problem 1.8. Classify the Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v}$ that satisfy weak Brill-Noether on K3 surfaces of higher Picard rank.

Lemma 3.1 and Proposition 3.4 are applicable when the K3 surface has higher Picard rank; however, the classification of totally semistable walls from [3] becomes much more intricate as the rank of the Picard group increases.

The necessary ingredients to apply our techniques to other surfaces, at least those of Kodaira dimension zero, largely exist or are easily obtained. Lemma 3.1 generalizes to arbitrary surfaces, and the classification of (totally semistable) Bridgeland walls has been carried out for abelian surfaces in [42], for Enriques surfaces in [32], and for bielliptic surfaces in forthcoming work of the second author. The final ingredient in our technique is Proposition 3.4 which applies already to abelian surfaces [30]. Generalizing each of these results to arbitrary surfaces and applying our technique would solve the following problem.

Problem 1.9. On an arbitrary surface, classify the Mukai vectors of stable sheaves that satisfy the weak Brill-Noether property.

Even for Picard rank one K3 surfaces, our work addresses only the first step towards a higher rank Brill-Noether theory. Now that we have a clearer picture of the generic cohomology, the next step is the study of the cohomology jumping loci and their geometry.

Problem 1.10. Describe the cohomology jumping loci in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$, e.g. their non-emptiness, number of components, dimension, and singularities.

The general structure of cohomology jumping loci for moduli spaces of sheaves on arbitrary varieties has been studied in [12] and on K3 surfaces specifically in [23, 24] under various assumptions. By studying the possible Harder-Narasimhan filtrations along Bridgeland walls that are not necessarily totally semistable, using the dimension estimates from [32], it should be possible to push our technique further in order to systematically study these jumping loci, also known as Brill-Noether loci.

A related topic in the study of vector bundles and their moduli is the question of ampleness. Recently, Huizenga and Kopper have classified moduli spaces whose general member is globally generated and ample on minimal rational surfaces [18]. It would be interesting to carry out their program on K3 surfaces.

Problem 1.11. Classify the Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v}$ for which the general sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is ample.

Another problem coming out of our classification of Mukai vectors that satisfy weak Brill-Noether is the following.

Problem 1.12. Compute the cohomology of the tensor product of two general stable sheaves on a K3 surface.

This problem is central to the study of the S-duality conjecture. To the best of our knowledge, the solution of this problem on surfaces is known in full generality only for $\mathbb{P}^2$ [10].

Organization of the paper. In Section 2, we introduce basic facts concerning moduli spaces of sheaves on K3 surfaces and Bridgeland stability. In Section 3, we explain our main strategy in more detail and introduce the totally semistable Bridgeland walls that will play a crucial role in our analysis.

In Section 4, we prove numerical restrictions on the totally semistable Bridgeland walls that arise. This basic analysis suffices to classify Ulrich bundles on K3 surfaces of Picard rank one in Proposition 4.4. In Section 5, following [3], we describe for a generic sheaf the Harder-Narasimhan filtration along the totally semistable Bridgeland walls that arise.

In Section 6, we derive the final set of inequalities that govern our study of the weak Brill-Noether and global generation problems. The main result is Theorem 6.4. In Section 7, we show that if a Mukai vector

(r, dH, a) satisfies weak Brill-Noether, then the Mukai vector (r, dH, a') also satisfies weak Brill-Noether for any $a \leqslant a'$. This reduces our initial search for Mukai vectors that fail weak Brill-Noether to those with maximal a.

In Section 8, we prove our main qualitative theorems. The main results are Theorems 8.3, 8.5 and 8.8. In Section 9, we classify the boundary cases of Mukai vectors that fail weak Brill-Noether.

In Section 10, we introduce general techniques for computing the cohomology of the general sheaf in cases when $\mathbf{v}$ does not satisfy weak Brill-Noether. The main tool is the canonical resolution coming from the Harder-Narasimhan filtration with respect to Bridgeland stability along a wall.

Finally, in Section 11, we classify all Mukai vectors with rank at most 20 that fail to satisfy weak Brill-Noether and compute the cohomology of the general sheaf.

Acknowledgments. We would like to thank Arend Bayer, Aaron Bertram, Jack Huizenga, John Kopper and Emanuele Macrì for many valuable conversations. In addition, we thank the anonymous referee for encouraging us to prove the full equivalence in Lemma 3.1.

2. Background results

In this section, we review the necessary background concerning moduli spaces of sheaves on K3 surfaces and Bridgeland stability conditions. Some excellent references for the material on classical stability are [14, 19].

2.1. **The Mukai lattice.** Let X denote a K3 surface and let $\mathrm{NS}(X)$ denote the Néron-Severi space of X. The algebraic cohomology $H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$ of X decomposes as

$$H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z}) = H^0(X, \mathbb{Z}) \oplus \mathrm{NS}(X) \oplus H^4(X, \mathbb{Z}).$$

Let $\mathrm{D^b}(X)$ denote the bounded derived category of coherent sheaves on X and let $K(X)$ denote K-group of X. Define the *Mukai vector* $\mathbf{v} : K(X) \twoheadrightarrow H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$ by

$$\mathbf{v}(E) := \mathrm{ch}(E)\sqrt{\mathrm{td}(X)} = (r(E), c_1(E), r(E) + \mathrm{ch}_2(E)) \in H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z}),$$

where $\mathrm{ch}(E)$ is the Chern character of E and $\mathrm{td}(X)$ is the Todd class of X. Given two Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v} = (r, c, a)$ and $\mathbf{v}' = (r', c', a')$, the *Mukai pairing* is defined by

$$\langle (r, c, a), (r', c', a') \rangle := c \cdot c' - ra' - r'a \in \mathbb{Z},$$

where $- \cdot -$ is the intersection pairing on $H^2(X, \mathbb{Z})$. The Mukai pairing has signature $(2, \rho(X))$ and satisfies

$$\langle \mathbf{v}(E), \mathbf{v}(F) \rangle = -\chi(E, F) = -\sum_i (-1)^i \operatorname{ext}^i(E, F)$$

for all $E, F \in \mathrm{D^b}(X)$, where $\operatorname{ext}^i(E, F) = \dim(\operatorname{Ext}^i(E, F))$. The pair $(H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z}), \langle \_, \_ \rangle)$ is called the *algebraic Mukai lattice*. Given a Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} \in H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$, we denote its orthogonal complement by

$$\mathbf{v}^\perp := \left\{ \mathbf{w} \in H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z}) \;\middle|\; \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{w} \rangle = 0 \right\}.$$

Sometimes we will need to take the *dual Mukai vector* $\mathbf{v}^\vee$ of a given Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} = (r, c, a)$ defined by $\mathbf{v}^\vee := (r, -c, a)$. A Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}$ is *primitive* if it is not divisible in $H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$. A Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}$ is *spherical* if $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$ and *isotropic* if $\mathbf{v}^2 = 0$. We say a primitive Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} = (r, c, a)$ is *positive* if $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$, and either

(1) $r > 0$; or
(2) $r = 0$, c is effective, and $a \neq 0$; or
(3) $r = c = 0$ and $a > 0$.

We will see that positive Mukai vectors and their multiples are the Mukai vectors of semistable sheaves.

2.2. **Gieseker and slope semistability.** Let H be an ample divisor on X. All sheaves in this paper will be coherent and pure dimensional. Let E be a pure d-dimensional coherent sheaf on X. Then the *Hilbert* and *reduced Hilbert* polynomials of E are defined by

$$P_{E,H}(m) = \chi(E(mH)) = a_d \frac{m^d}{d!} + \text{l.o.t}, \quad p_{E,H}(m) = \frac{P_{E,H}(m)}{a_d},$$

respectively. A sheaf E is *H-Gieseker semistable* if for every proper subsheaf $F \subset E$, $p_{F,H}(m) \leqslant p_{E,H}(m)$ for $m \gg 0$. The sheaf E is *H-Gieseker stable* if the inequality is strict for every proper subsheaf F.

Given a torsion-free sheaf E, define the H-slope $\mu_H(E)$ of E by

$$\mu_H(E) = \frac{\text{ch}_1(E) \cdot H}{\text{ch}_0(E)H^2}.$$

A sheaf E is *slope* or *μ_H-semistable* if for every proper subsheaf $F \subset E$, $\mu_H(F) \leqslant \mu_H(E)$. The sheaf is *slope* or *μ_H-stable* if the inequality is strict for every proper subsheaf F. Using Hierzebruch-Riemann-Roch to write out $p_{E,H}(m)$ for a torsion-free sheaf E, one sees that the first term of $p_{E,H}(m)$ is $\mu_H(E)$, so we have implications

$$\mu_H\text{-stable} \implies \text{stable} \implies \text{semistable} \implies \mu_H\text{-semistable}.$$

Every torsion-free sheaf E admits a unique *Harder-Narasimhan* filtration

$$0 = E_0 \subset E_1 \subset \cdots \subset E_n = E$$

such that the successive quotients $F_i = E_i/E_{i-1}$ are semistable with

$$p_{F_i,H}(m) > p_{F_{i-1},H}(m)$$

for all i and $m \gg 0$. Furthermore, a semistable sheaf admits a *Jordan-Hölder* filtration into stable sheaves. While the Jordan-Hölder filtration need not be unique, the associated graded object is unique. Two semistable sheaves with the same associated graded object are called *S-equivalent*. There exists a projective moduli space $M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v})$ parameterizing S-equivalence classes of H-Gieseker semistable sheaves of Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}$ [15, 28, 29]. When the surface X or the ample H is implicit, we will denote the moduli space simply by $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ or $M(\mathbf{v})$.

When X is a K3 surface, the basic properties of the moduli spaces are well-understood. We summarize the key facts that will play a crucial role in our analysis.

Theorem 2.1. *Let X be a K3 surface over an algebraically closed field k, and let $\mathbf{v} = m\mathbf{v}_0 \in H^*_{\text{alg}}(X,\mathbb{Z})$, where $\mathbf{v}_0$ is a primitive positive Mukai vector and $m > 0$. Then $M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v})$ is non-empty for any ample divisor H. If H is in-fact* generic[1] *with respect to $\mathbf{v}$, then we also have the following claims.*

1. *The moduli space $M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v})$ is non-empty if and only if $\mathbf{v}_0^2 \geqslant -2$.*
2. *If $m = 1$ or $\mathbf{v}_0^2 > 0$, then $\dim M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v}) = \mathbf{v}^2 + 2$.*
3. *When $v_0^2 = -2$, then $M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v})$ is a single point parameterizing the direct sum of m copies of a spherical bundle. When $v_0^2 = 0$, then $\dim M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v}) = 2m$.*
4. *When $\mathbf{v}_0^2 > 0$, $M_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$ is a normal irreducible projective variety with $\mathbb{Q}$-factorial singularities.*

We have collected in Theorem 2.1 the cumulative and combined work of many mathematicians. In the form presented here, the first claim is proven in [40, Theorems 0.1 and 8.1]. When H is generic, (1) and (2) follow from the more general result Theorem 2.6 below, while (3) is [4, Lemmas 7.1 and 7.2]. Finally, (4) is [20, 35, 36].

The next two theorems record when $M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v})$ contains μ-stable sheaves or locally free sheaves.

Proposition 2.2 ([38, Remarks 2.2 and 3.3])**.** *Let X be a K3 surface with $\text{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ and $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v} = (lr, ldH, a) \in H^*_{\text{alg}}(X,\mathbb{Z})$ be a Mukai vector with $\gcd(r,d) = 1$ and $M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v}) \neq \varnothing$. Then $M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v})^{\mu s} = \varnothing$ if and only if*

[1] We refer to [33] for the definition of generic. It always exists when $\mathbf{v}_0$ is positive.

(1) $r \nmid nd^2+1$, $\mathbf{v}^2 = 0$, *and* $\mathbf{v}$ *is not primitive; or*
(2) $r \mid nd^2+1$ *and* $\mathbf{v}^2 < 2l^2$.

Proposition 2.3 ([38]). *Let X be a K3 surface with $\operatorname{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ and $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a) \in H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X,\mathbb{Z})$ be a Mukai vector. Then $M_{X,H}(\mathbf{v})$ consists only of non-locally free sheaves if and only if*

(1) $\mathbf{v}^2 > 0$ *and either*
  (a) $\mathbf{v} = (l, 0, -1)e^{pH} = (l, lpH, lp^2n-1)$ *for some* $l, p \in \mathbb{Z}$, *or*
  (b) $\mathbf{v} = (1, 0, -l)e^{pH} = (1, pH, p^2n-l)$ *for some* $l, p \in \mathbb{Z}$; *or*
(2) $\mathbf{v}^2 = 0$ *and* $\mathbf{v} = m(r_0^2, r_0d_0H, d_0^2n)$ *for* $m, r_0, d_0 \in \mathbb{Z}$ *such that* $d_0^2n - r_0a_0 = -1$.

Proof. If $\mathbf{v}$ is primitive, then the result follows directly from [38, Prop. 0.5]. If $\mathbf{v}$ is non-primitive, then the proof of [38, Lemma 3.1] still gives the result without assuming primitivity. $\square$

2.3. **Bridgeland stability conditions on K3 surfaces.** Let $\mathcal{A}$ be an abelian category which is the heart of a bounded t-structure on $\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{b}}(X)$. The *central charge* $Z : K(\mathcal{A}) \to \mathbb{C}$ is a group homomorphism which we assume factors through $\mathbf{v} : K(\mathcal{A}) \to H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X,\mathbb{Z})$. As in [5], a *Bridgeland stability condition* is a pair $\sigma = (Z, \mathcal{A})$ satisfying the following conditions:

(1) For every nonzero object $E \in \mathcal{A}$, $Z(E) = re^{i\pi\phi}$ for some $r > 0$ and $\phi \in (0,1]$. This condition allows us to define the σ-slope of a nonzero object $E \in \mathcal{A}$ by
$$\mu_\sigma(E) = -\frac{\Re(Z(E))}{\Im(Z(E))}.$$
A nonzero object $E \in \mathcal{A}$ is called σ-semistable if for every proper subobject $F \subset E$ in $\mathcal{A}$, $\mu_\sigma(F) \leqslant \mu_\sigma(E)$.
(2) The pair $(Z, \mathcal{A})$ satisfies the *Harder-Narasimhan property*, namely that every object has a finite Harder-Narasimhan filtration with σ-semistable quotients of decreasing slopes.
(3) For a fixed norm $|\cdot|$ on $H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X,\mathbb{Z})$, there exists a constant $C > 0$ such that for all σ-semistable E we have $|Z(E)| \geqslant C|\mathbf{v}(E)|$.

A Bridgeland stability condition σ is called *geometric* if for every point $x \in X$, the skyscraper sheaves $k(x)$ are σ-stable. We now give the main example of a geometric Bridgeland stability condition [6].

Example 2.4. Let $\beta, \omega \in \mathrm{NS}(X)_{\mathbb{R}}$ be two real divisor classes, with ω ample. For $E \in \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{b}}(X)$, define
$$Z_{\beta,\omega}(E) := \langle e^{\beta+i\omega}, \mathbf{v}(E)\rangle.$$
If E has Mukai vector (r, c, a), then we can write $Z_{\beta,\omega}(E)$ more explicitly as
$$Z_{\beta,\omega}(E) = -a - r\frac{\beta^2-\omega^2}{2} + c\cdot\beta + i\omega\cdot(c - r\beta).$$
Let $\mathcal{A}_{\beta,\omega}$ be defined by
$$\mathcal{A}_{\beta,\omega} := \left\{ E \in \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{b}}(X) \;\middle|\; \begin{array}{l} \bullet\ \mathcal{H}^p(E) = 0 \text{ for } p \notin \{-1,0\}, \\ \bullet\ \mathcal{H}^{-1}(E) \in \mathcal{F}_{\beta,\omega}, \\ \bullet\ \mathcal{H}^0(E) \in \mathcal{T}_{\beta,\omega} \end{array} \right\},$$
where $\mathcal{F}_{\beta,\omega}$ and $\mathcal{T}_{\beta,\omega}$ are defined by

(1) $\mathcal{F}_{\beta,\omega}$ is the set of torsion-free sheaves F such that for every subsheaf $F' \subseteq F$ we have $\Im Z_{\beta,\omega}(F') \leqslant 0$;
(2) $\mathcal{T}_{\beta,\omega}$ is the set of sheaves T such that, for every non-zero torsion-free quotient $T \twoheadrightarrow Q$, we have $\Im Z_{\beta,\omega}(Q) > 0$.

As long as (β,ω) satisfies $\langle e^{\beta+i\omega}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle \in \mathbb{R}_{>0}$ for all spherical $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r, c, a)$ with $r > 0$, which is guaranteed if $\omega^2 > 2$, the pair $\sigma_{\beta,\omega} = (Z_{\beta,\omega}, \mathcal{A}_{\beta,\omega})$ is a geometric Bridgeland stability condition [6, Lemmas 6.2 and

6.3]. Furthermore, up to group actions, all geometric Bridgeland stability conditions on a K3 surface arise this way (see [6, Proposition 10.3]).[2]

In particular, if $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$, where H is the ample generator, and we write $\beta = sH$ and $\omega = tH$, then the geometric Bridgeland stability conditions of form $\sigma_{(s,t)} := \sigma_{sH,tH}$ correspond to points in the subset $\mathbb{H}^0$ of the upper half-plane $\mathbb{H} = \{(s,t) \in \mathbb{R}^2 | t > 0\}$ defined by

$$\mathbb{H}^0 = \mathbb{H} \setminus \bigcup_{\mathbf{v}_1 \in \Delta^+(X)} \left\{ (s,t) \;\middle|\; \langle e^{(s+\mathrm{i}t)H}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle \in \mathbb{R}_{\leqslant 0} \right\}, \tag{1}$$

where $\Delta^+(X)$ is the subset of spherical Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v}_1$ with $\mathrm{rk}\,\mathbf{v}_1 > 0$. Here we must take $t > 0$ to ensure that $\omega = tH$ is ample.

2.3.1. *Walls.* The set $\mathrm{Stab}(X)$ of Bridgeland stability conditions on X has the structure of a complex manifold [5, Corollary 1.3]. Let $\mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X)$ denote the connected component of $\mathrm{Stab}(X)$ containing geometric stability conditions. For a fixed Mukai vector, the space $\mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X)$ admits a well-behaved wall and chamber structure that will be the key to our results. More specifically, given a Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} \in H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$, there exists a locally finite set of *walls* (real codimension one submanifolds with boundary) in $\mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X)$, depending only on $\mathbf{v}$, with the following properties (see [6, 37] for the (1) and (2)):

(1) When σ varies in a chamber, that is, a connected component of the complement of the union of walls, the sets of σ-semistable and σ-stable objects of class $\mathbf{v}$ do not change. If $\mathbf{v}$ is primitive, then σ-stability coincides with σ-semistability for σ in a chamber for $\mathbf{v}$.

(2) When σ lies on a wall $\mathcal{W} \subset \mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X)$, there is a σ-semistable object of class $\mathbf{v}$ that is unstable in one of the adjacent chambers and semistable in the other adjacent chamber. If $\sigma = (Z, \mathcal{A})$ lies on a wall, there exists a σ-semistable object E of Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}$ and a subobject $F \subset E$ in $\mathcal{A}$ with the same σ-slope but $\mathbf{v}(F) \notin \mathbb{R}\mathbf{v}$.

(3) Assume $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$, where H is the ample generator with $H^2 = 2n$. Then writing $\beta = sH$ and $\omega = tH$, the stability conditions described in Example 2.4 correspond to points (s,t) in the subset $\mathbb{H}^0$ of the upper half-plane $\mathbb{H}$ defined in (1). Let $\mathbf{v}(E) = (r, dH, a)$. If an object F of Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}(F) = (r_1, d_1H, a_1)$ destabilizes E, then there are two possibilities. If $r_1 d = r d_1$, or equivalently $\mu_H(E) = \mu_H(F)$, then the wall determined by F is a vertical half-line

$$s = \frac{ad_1 - a_1 d}{r_1 a - r a_1}, \qquad t > 0.$$

Otherwise, the wall determined by F is a semi-circle $C^{\mathbf{v}(E)}_{\mathbf{v}(F)}$ with center $(\alpha, 0)$ and radius ρ given by

$$\alpha = \frac{ra_1 - r_1 a}{2n(rd_1 - r_1 d)}, \qquad \rho^2 = \alpha^2 - \frac{a_1 d - a d_1}{n(rd_1 - r_1 d)}. \tag{2}$$

The distinct walls are disjoint and nested [25, Theorem 3.1].

(4) Given a polarization $H \in \mathrm{Amp}(X)$ and the Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}$ of an H-Gieseker semistable sheaf, there exists a chamber $\mathcal{G}$ for $\mathbf{v}$, the *Gieseker chamber*, where the set of σ-semistable objects of class $\mathbf{v}$ coincides with the set of H-Gieseker semistable sheaves [6, Prop. 14.2].

Definition 2.5. Let $\mathbf{v} \in H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$. A stability condition $\sigma \in \mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X)$ is called *generic* with respect to $\mathbf{v}$ if it does not lie on any wall for $\mathbf{v}$.

[2] Since we do not make any significant computational or theoretical use of these group actions here, we omit their definition. See [4, 6] for more details.

2.3.2. *Moduli stacks and moduli spaces.* For $\sigma \in \mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X)$, let $\mathcal{M}_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$ be the moduli stack of σ-semistable objects E with $\mathbf{v}(E) = \mathbf{v}$ and let $\mathcal{M}^s_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$ the open substack of σ-stable objects. By [37, Thm. 4.12], $\mathcal{M}_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$ is an Artin stack of finite type. We say two objects E_1 and E_2 in $\mathcal{M}_\sigma(\mathbf{v})(k)$ are S-equivalent if they have the same Jordan-Hölder factors. For $\sigma \in \mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X)$ generic with respect to $\mathbf{v}$, $\mathcal{M}_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$ (resp. $\mathcal{M}^s_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$) admits a projective coarse moduli scheme $M_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$ (resp. $M^s_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$), which parameterizes S-equivalence classes of σ-semistable (resp. σ-stable) objects E with $\mathbf{v}(E) = \mathbf{v}$ (see [4] and [30]).

The following result, which generalizes Theorem 2.1, gives precise conditions for nonemptiness of the moduli spaces $M_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$ and is proven in [3] and [4].

Theorem 2.6 ([3, Thm. 2.15],[4, Theorem 1.3])**.** *Let X be a K3 surface over k, and let $\sigma \in \mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X)$ be a generic stability condition with respect to $\mathbf{v} = m\mathbf{v}_0 \in H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$, where $\mathbf{v}_0$ is primitive and $m > 0$.*

1. *The coarse moduli space $M_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$ is non-empty if and only if $\mathbf{v}_0^2 \geqslant -2$.*
2. *Either $\dim M_\sigma(\mathbf{v}) = \mathbf{v}^2 + 2$ and $M^s_\sigma(\mathbf{v}) \neq \varnothing$, or $m > 1$ and $\mathbf{v}_0^2 \leqslant 0$.*
3. *When $\mathbf{v}_0^2 > 0$, $M_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$ is a normal irreducible projective variety with $\mathbb{Q}$-factorial singularities.*

2.3.3. *Wall-crossing and Birational transformations.* There is a beautiful correspondence between crossing Bridgeland walls and birational transformations between the corresponding moduli spaces, as originally envisioned in [6]. In this subsection, we summarize the relevant details of this correspondence from [3], where it is shown how to classify the geometric behavior at a wall in terms of a certain hyperbolic lattice.

Let $\mathbf{v} \in H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$ with $\mathbf{v}^2 > 0$, and let $\mathcal{W}$ be a wall for $\mathbf{v}$. We will say a given Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}_1$ *induces* $\mathcal{W}$ if $\mathcal{W}$ is a connected component of the set $\left\{ \sigma \in \mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X) \;\middle|\; \frac{Z_\sigma(\mathbf{v})}{Z_\sigma(\mathbf{v}_1)} \in \mathbb{R} \right\}$. We say $\sigma_0 \in \mathcal{W}$ is *generic* if it does not belong to any other wall, and we denote by σ_+ and σ_- two generic stability conditions nearby $\mathcal{W}$ in two opposite adjacent chambers. Then all $\sigma_\pm$-semistable objects are still σ_0-semistable, but the existence of σ_0-stable objects dictates much of the birational behavior exhibited by crossing $\mathcal{W}$. While Bayer and Macrì achieved a complete classification of walls, and the associated birational transformation, we will only be interested in totally semistable walls. Recall that a wall $\mathcal{W}$ is called *totally semistable* if $M^s_{\sigma_0}(\mathbf{v}) = \varnothing$ for any $\sigma_0 \in \mathcal{W}$. That is, every object in $M_{\sigma_\pm}(\mathbf{v})$ becomes strictly σ_0-semistable. Their result gives the following classification of totally semistable walls.

Proposition 2.7. *Let $\mathcal{W}$ be a wall for $\mathbf{v}$ with $\mathbf{v}^2 > 0$. Then $\mathcal{W}$ is totally semistable if and only if $\mathcal{W}$ is induced by either*

1. *a spherical class $\mathbf{v}_1$ such that $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle < 0$, or*
2. *an isotropic class $\mathbf{v}_1$ such that $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 1$.*

3. Strategy

In this section, we describe our approach to studying the weak Brill-Noether property and global generation. Let X be a K3 surface with $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$, $H^2 = 2n$. Let E be a stable sheaf with the Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}(E) = (r, dH, a) \in H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$, $d > 0$ and $\chi(E) = r + a \geqslant 0$. By Serre duality and stability,

$$H^2(X, E) \cong \mathrm{Ext}^2(\mathcal{O}_X, E) \cong \mathrm{Hom}(E, \mathcal{O}_X)^\vee = 0.$$

Hence, the weak Brill-Noether property reduces to the vanishing of $H^1(X, E)$ for a generic sheaf $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$. We will also investigate for which $\mathbf{v}$, the generic sheaf $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated, equivalently the evaluation map

$$f : H^0(X, E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X \to E, \tag{3}$$

is surjective.

We will study the Brill-Noether and global generation questions using a certain Fourier-Mukai transform. Let I_Δ be the ideal sheaf of the diagonal $\Delta \subset X \times X$, let π_1 and π_2 denote the two projections from $X \times X$ to the two factors and let $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X} : \mathrm{D^b}(X) \to \mathrm{D^b}(X)$ be the integral functor whose kernel is I_Δ. The fundamental fact behind our approach is the following result.

Lemma 3.1. *Let E be a coherent sheaf with no zero-dimensional torsion and set $F := \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$. Then*

(1) *F is a coherent sheaf if and only if $H^i(X,E)=0$ for $i>0$ and E is generically globally generated.*
(2) *F is a torsion-free sheaf if and only if $H^i(X,E)=0$ for $i>0$ and E fails to be globally generated in at most finitely many points.*
(3) *F is a locally free sheaf if and only if $H^i(X,E)=0$ for $i>0$ and E is globally generated.*

Proof. For each $E\in \mathrm{Coh}(X)$, tensoring the exact sequence

$$0\to I_\Delta \to \mathcal{O}_{X\times X}\to \mathcal{O}_\Delta \to 0$$

by π_1^*E and pushing forward by π_2 gives the exact triangle

$$\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)\to R\Gamma(X,E)\otimes \mathcal{O}_X \to E \tag{4}$$

inducing the long exact sequence

$$\begin{array}{ccccccc} 0 & \longrightarrow & \mathcal{H}^0(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)) & \longrightarrow & H^0(X,E)\otimes\mathcal{O}_X & \xrightarrow{f} & E \\ & \longrightarrow & \mathcal{H}^1(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)) & \longrightarrow & H^1(X,E)\otimes\mathcal{O}_X & \longrightarrow & 0 \\ & \longrightarrow & \mathcal{H}^2(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)) & \longrightarrow & H^2(X,E)\otimes\mathcal{O}_X & \longrightarrow & 0. \end{array} \tag{5}$$

Note that f in (5) is the evaluation map from (3). By definition, $F^\vee=\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^{\vee\vee}=\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)$, so

$$\mathcal{H}^i(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E))=\mathcal{H}^i(F^\vee)=\mathcal{E}xt^i(F,\mathcal{O}_X).$$

For the first claim of the lemma, we observe that if F is a coherent sheaf, then $\mathcal{E}xt^i(F,\mathcal{O}_X)$ a coherent sheaf supported in codimension at least i, so $\mathcal{H}^i(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E))$ is torsion for $i>0$. The exact sequence (5) then implies that $H^i(X,E)=0$ for $i>0$ and that the cokernel of f, $\mathcal{E}xt^1(F,\mathcal{O}_X)$ is torsion, so E is generically globally generated. Conversely, if $H^i(X,E)=0$ for $i>0$, then dualizing the exact triangle (4) gives the exact triangle

$$E^\vee \to H^0(X,E)^\vee\otimes\mathcal{O}_X\to F$$

whose long exact sequence immediately gives

$$\mathcal{H}^i(F)=\mathcal{H}^{i+1}(E^\vee)=\mathcal{E}xt^{i+1}(E,\mathcal{O}_X)$$

for $i\geqslant 1$. As E has no zero-dimensional torsion, $\mathcal{E}xt^q(E,\mathcal{O}_X)=0$ for $q\geqslant 2$ by [19, Proposition 1.1.10], so $\mathcal{H}^i(F)=0$ for $i\geqslant 1$. We automatically have $\mathcal{H}^i(F)=0$ for $i<-1$, and since f is assumed to be generically surjective, $f^\vee\colon \mathcal{H}om(E,\mathcal{O}_X)\to H^0(X,E)^\vee\otimes\mathcal{O}_X$ is injective so that $\mathcal{H}^{-1}(F)=0$ as well. Thus F is a coherent sheaf.

If F is torsion free coherent sheaf, then $\mathcal{E}xt^1(F,\mathcal{O}_X)$ is 0-dimensional, and by the first claim $H^i(X,E)=0$ for $i>0$. Thus f is surjective in codimension 1. Conversely if $H^i(X,E)=0$ for $i>0$ and f is surjective in codimension 1, then F is a coherent sheaf (by the first part) such that $\mathcal{E}xt^1(F,\mathcal{O}_X)$ is 0-dimensional (by (5)). As $\mathcal{E}xt^2(F,\mathcal{O}_X)=0$, F must be torsion-free [19, Proposition 1.1.10].

Finally, if F is a locally free sheaf then $H^i(X,E)=0$ for $i>0$ by the first part and $\mathcal{E}xt^i(F,\mathcal{O}_X)=0$ for $i>0$, so f is surjective. Conversely, if $H^i(X,E)=0$ for $i>0$ and f is surjective then $\mathcal{E}xt^i(F,\mathcal{O}_X)=\mathcal{H}^i(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E))=0$ for $i>0$. Thus F is locally free. □

Remark 3.2. The implications in Lemma 3.1 translating a property of F into a property of E are true with no assumption about the torsion of E. The condition on zero-dimensional torsion is there to prevent trivial obstacles to the opposite implication as zero-dimensional sheaves have vanishing higher cohomology without F necessarily being a sheaf. For example, from (5) we see that for a point $p\in X$ with skyscraper sheaf $\mathbb{C}_p$, $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(\mathbb{C}_p)=I_p$, the ideal sheaf of p. Thus $F=I_p^\vee$ is a complex of positive amplitude.

Remark 3.3. Let us remark further that the weak Brill-Noether property does not imply generic global generation so that both conditions are indeed necessary for $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$ to be a sheaf. For example, let X be a K3 surface with $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$, where $H^2 = 2$. For a general $E \in M_H(4, 5H, 5)$, we have an exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus 3} \to E \to I_Z(2H) \to 0$$

where $\mathbf{v}(I_Z(2H)) = (1, 2H, -1)$. Hence $H^i(X, E) = 0$ for $i > 0$ but the evaluation map $f\colon H^0(X, E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X \to E$ is not generically surjective since it factors surjectively through $\mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus 3}$ with cokernel $I_Z(2H)$ and kernel a rank six locally free sheaf K. From (5) it follows that $\mathcal{H}^{-1}\left(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee\right) = \mathcal{O}_X(-2H)$ and $\mathcal{H}^0\left(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee\right)$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{E}xt^1(I_Z(2H), \mathcal{O}_X) \to \mathcal{H}^0\left(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee\right) \to \mathcal{H}om(K, \mathcal{O}_X) \to 0.$$

So $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$ is again a complex of positive amplitude.

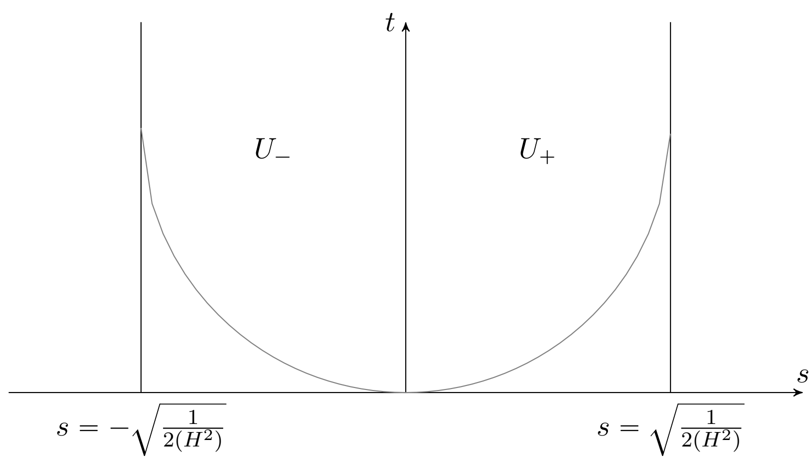
Lemma 3.1 reduces cohomology vanishing and global generation to understanding the object $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$, which we will study using Bridgeland stability conditions and wall-crossing. There is a distinguished chamber $\mathcal{C}$ in $\mathrm{Stab}^\dagger(X)$ such that if σ is a stability condition in $\mathcal{C}$ and E is a σ-semistable object of class $\mathbf{v}$, then $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$ is a Gieseker semistable sheaf of Mukai vector (a, dH, r). We now make this precise.

Recall from Example 2.4 that, up to the natural group actions, any geometric Bridgeland stability condition σ is equal to $\sigma_{(s,t)} := \sigma_{sH,tH}$ for some (s, t) in the subset $\mathbb{H}^0$ of the upper-half plane defined in (1). By [43, Prop. 2.16], $\mathbb{H}^0$ contains the regions $U_\pm$ seen in Fig. 1 and defined by

$$U_\pm := \left\{ (s,t) \;\middle|\; 0 < \pm s < \sqrt{\frac{1}{2(H^2)}},\ t > \sqrt{\frac{1}{2(H^2)}} - \sqrt{\frac{1}{2(H^2)} - s^2} \right\}. \tag{6}$$

Furthermore, $I_x^\vee$ $(x \in X)$ is a $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable object for $(s,t) \in U_+$ and I_x $(x \in X)$ is a $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable object for $(s,t) \in U_-$.

FIGURE 1. The regions $U_\pm$



Given the Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ of a stable sheaf E, let $C_0^{\mathbf{v}}$ be the semi-circular wall defined by $\mu_{(s,t)}(I_x^\vee[1]) = \mu_{(s,t)}(E)$, equivalently by

$$t^2 + s\left(s - \frac{2a}{d(H^2)}\right) = 0. \tag{7}$$

Observe that $C_0^{\mathbf{v}}$ contains the origin, and moreover, if $1 \gg s > 0$ and $t > \sqrt{s\left(\frac{2a}{d(H^2)} - s\right)}$, then $\mu_{(s,t)}(I_x^\vee[1]) > \mu_{(s,t)}(E)$, so we let $\mathcal{C}$ be the chamber containing these points and whose closure contains $C_0^{\mathbf{v}}$. The following result is crucial for studying $\Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta}(E)^\vee$.

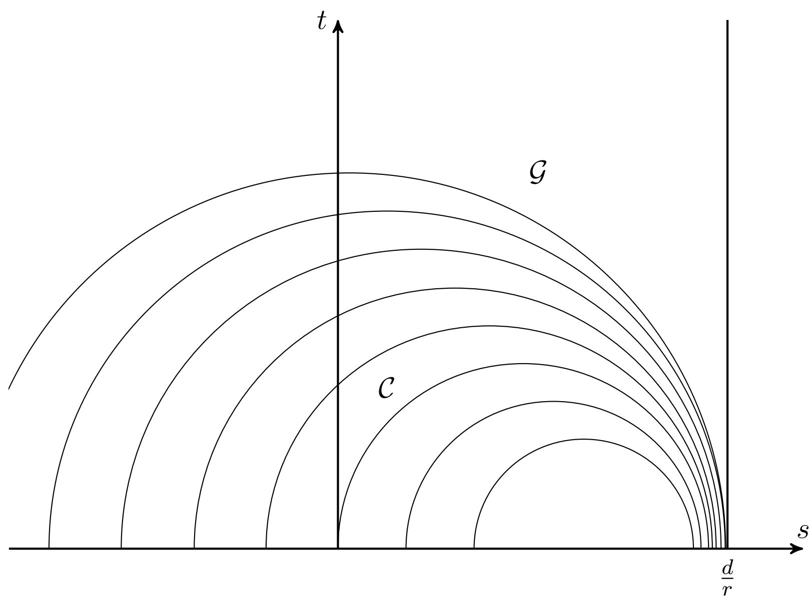
Proposition 3.4 ([30, Thm. 4.9])**.** *Assume that $(s,t) \in \mathcal{C}$. Then we have an isomorphism*

$$M_{\sigma_{(s,t)}}(r, dH, a) \cong M_H(a, dH, r)$$

by sending $E \in M_{\sigma_{(s,t)}}(r, dH, a)$ to $\Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta}(E)^\vee$.

Let $0 < s_0 \ll 1$ and $t_0 \gg 0$. Then $\sigma_{(s_0,t_0)}$ is in the Gieseker chamber $\mathcal{G}$, and the Bridgeland moduli space $M_{\sigma_{(s_0,t_0)}}(r, dH, a)$ is isomorphic to the Gieseker moduli space $M_H(r, dH, a)$ of semistable sheaves. If there is a path in U_+ from the Gieseker chamber to $\mathcal{C}$ which does not intersect any totally semistable walls, then the generic $E \in M_H(r, dH, a)$ is $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-semistable for $(s,t) \in \mathcal{C}$. Proposition 3.4 then implies that the Fourier-Mukai transform $\Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta}(E)^\vee \in M_H(a, dH, r)$. In particular, $\Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta}(E)^\vee$ is a torsion-free coherent sheaf so that $H^i(X, E) = 0$ for $i > 0$ and the evaluation map is surjective in codimension one by Lemma 3.1. If, moreover, the generic sheaf in $M_H(a, dH, r)$ is locally free, then the generic $E \in M_H(r, dH, a)$ is globally generated.

FIGURE 2. The walls between $\mathcal{G}$ and $\mathcal{C}$



Otherwise, since the Bridgeland walls are nested semicircles, there exists a totally semistable wall between $C_0^{\mathbf{v}}$ and the Gieseker chamber $\mathcal{G}$ as in Fig. 2. In order to study this totally semistable wall we must study the following set of Mukai vectors:

Definition 3.5. For a Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ with $d > 0$, let $D_{\mathbf{v}}$ be the set of Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1)$ such that

$$\mathbf{v}_1^2 = -2\epsilon\ (\epsilon = 0, 1), \quad d \geqslant d_1 > 0, \quad \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle < \mathbf{v}_1^2 + 2, \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{a_1 d - a d_1}{r_1 d - r d_1} > 0. \tag{8}$$

The following proposition motivates the definition above.

Proposition 3.6. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$, and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Then the following conditions are equivalent.*

(1) *$M_H(\mathbf{v}) \cap M_{\sigma_{(s,t)}}(\mathbf{v}) \neq \varnothing$ for $(s,t) \in \mathcal{C}$.*
(2) *$D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ and $a \geqslant -r$.*

Moreover, if these conditions are satisfied and $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is generic, then $H^i(X,E) = 0$ for $i > 0$.

Proof. Suppose that $M_H(\mathbf{v}) \cap M_{\sigma_{(s,t)}}(\mathbf{v}) = \varnothing$ for $(s,t) \in \mathcal{C}$, which is equivalent to the existence of a totally semistable wall between $\mathcal{C}$ and $\mathcal{G}$. Let the largest totally semistable wall be $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ with $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1)$. By Proposition 2.7, $\mathbf{v}_1$ is either isotropic ($\mathbf{v}_1^2 = 0$) with $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle < 2$ or spherical ($\mathbf{v}_1^2 = -2$) with $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle < 0$. Moreover, since $C^{\mathbf{v}}_0$ contains the origin, $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ intersects the vertical line $s = 0$ at the point $(0,t)$ with $0 < t = \sqrt{\frac{a_1d - ad_1}{n(r_1d - rd_1)}}$. As $\Im Z_{(s,t)}(\mathbf{v}_1), \Im Z_{(s,t)}(\mathbf{v} - \mathbf{v}_1) \geqslant 0$ for $(s,t) \in C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$, we have

$$0 \leqslant d_1 - r_1 s, (d - d_1) - (r - r_1)s,$$

so we must have $0 \leqslant d_1 \leqslant d$ as s can be arbitrarily small for $(s,t) \in C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$. If $d_1 > 0$, then $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$. Otherwise, $d_1 = 0$, so from $-2r_1a_1 = \mathbf{v}_1^2 = -2\epsilon$ for $\epsilon = 0, 1$, we get $\epsilon = 1$ and $r_1 = a_1 = \pm 1$. Hence, $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1,0,1) = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X)$ or $\mathbf{v}_1 = -(1,0,1) = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])$. As $\mathcal{O}_X \in \mathcal{A}_{(sH,tH)}[-1]$ for $(s,t) \in U_+$, it cannot define a wall for $\mathbf{v}$ in U_+. So the only possibility is $\mathbf{v}_1 = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])$. As $0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])\rangle = r + a$, so $a < -r$.

For the converse, by Proposition 2.7, if $a \geqslant -r$, then $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])\rangle = r + a \geqslant 0$, so $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ cannot define a totally semistable wall. As $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ as well, there cannot be any other totally semistable walls either, so the proposition follows. □

Remark 3.7. We have a bijective correspondence

$$\begin{aligned} D_{(r,dH,a)} &\to D_{(a,dH,r)} \\ (r_1, d_1H, a_1) &\mapsto (a_1, d_1H, r_1) \end{aligned}.$$

4. Reductions on possible totally semistable walls

Proposition 3.6 provides a numerical criterion for determining the Mukai vectors for which the weak Brill-Noether property might fail. We give further restrictions on the possible totally semistable walls. In Lemma 4.1, we show that $D_{\mathbf{v}}$ does not contain isotropic vectors. Then we consider two cases, depending on the sign of a. We first show in Proposition 4.2 that when $a \leqslant 0$ there is at most one totally semistable wall between $\mathcal{G}$ and $\mathcal{C}$, which we classify completely. Then in Lemma 4.3, we show that if $a > 0$, any $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ satisfies $r_1d - rd_1 > 0$ and $a_1d - ad_1 > 0$. We observe in Proposition 4.4 that our purely numerical reductions already give enough information to classify Ulrich bundles.

4.1. Initial reductions on $D_{\mathbf{v}}$.

Lemma 4.1. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$, and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Then $D_{\mathbf{v}}$ does not contain isotropic vectors.*

Proof. If $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ satisfies $\mathbf{v}_1^2 = 0$, then $nd_1^2 = r_1a_1$, so r_1 and a_1 always have the same sign and cannot vanish.

Now we consider two cases, depending on the sign of $r_1d - rd_1$. If $r_1d - rd_1 > 0$, then $r_1 > r\frac{d_1}{d} \geqslant 0$. The last condition in the definition of $D_{\mathbf{v}}$ gives $a_1d - ad_1 > 0$ as well. Since $a_1d - ad_1$ is an integer, in particular we have $a_1d - 1 \geqslant ad_1$. Using the fact that $a_1 = \frac{nd_1^2}{r_1}$, we conclude that

$$\frac{nd_1d}{r_1} - \frac{1}{d_1} \geqslant a.$$

Hence,

$$\begin{aligned}\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle =&2ndd_1 - r_1 a - r a_1 \geqslant 2ndd_1 - \left(\frac{nd_1 d}{r_1} - \frac{1}{d_1}\right) r_1 - r\frac{nd_1^2}{r_1}\\ =&\frac{1}{r_1 d_1}\left((r_1 d - r d_1) n d_1^2 + r_1^2\right)\\ \geqslant&\frac{1}{r_1 d_1}(nd_1^2 + r_1^2) \geqslant \frac{1}{r_1 d_1}(d_1^2 + r_1^2) \geqslant \frac{1}{r_1 d_1}(2d_1 r_1) = 2,\end{aligned}\tag{9}$$

a contradiction.

If instead $r_1 d - r d_1 < 0$, then $a_1 d - a d_1 < 0$. We dispense quickly with the case $r = 0$. In this case, $0 > r_1 d$ so r_1 is negative and

$$0 > a_1 d - a d_1 = \left(\frac{nd_1^2}{r_1}\right) d - a d_1.$$

Dividing by $d_1 > 0$ and multiplying by $r_1 < 0$, we have

$$ndd_1 > r_1 a,$$

and combining with $2 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle = 2ndd_1 - r_1 a$ gives

$$ndd_1 > r_1 a > 2ndd_1 - 2,$$

so $ndd_1 \geqslant 2ndd_1$, a contradiction.

Now we suppose that $r > 0$. We break this case into two, and assume first that $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$. Then $a = \frac{nd^2+1}{r} > 0$, and

$$\begin{aligned}0 > a_1 d - a d_1 &= \frac{ndd_1^2}{r_1} - \frac{nd^2 d_1}{r} - \frac{d_1}{r} = \frac{ndd_1}{rr_1}(rd_1 - r_1 d) - \frac{d_1}{r}\\ &= \frac{d_1}{r}\left(\frac{nd}{r_1}(rd_1 - r_1 d) - 1\right),\end{aligned}$$

which implies that

$$\left(\frac{nd}{r_1}\right)(rd_1 - r_1 d) < 1.\tag{10}$$

If r_1 and a_1 are negative, the assumption $a > 0$ implies that $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle = 2ndd_1 - r_1 a - r a_1 > 2$, a contradiction. Hence, we may assume that r_1 and a_1 are positive. Expressing $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle$, we get

$$\begin{aligned}\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle &= 2ndd_1 - r_1 a - r a_1 = 2ndd_1 - r_1\left(\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right) - r\left(\frac{nd_1^2}{r_1}\right)\\ &= \frac{n}{rr_1}(2dd_1 r r_1 - r^2 d_1^2 - r_1^2 d^2) - \frac{r_1}{r} = -\frac{n}{rr_1}(rd_1 - r_1 d)^2 - \frac{r_1}{r},\end{aligned}\tag{11}$$

from which it's clear that $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle < 0$. Substituting (10) into (11), we get

$$0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle > -\left(\frac{rd_1 - r_1 d}{rd}\right) - \frac{r_1}{r} = -\frac{d_1}{d} + \frac{r_1}{r} - \frac{r_1}{r} \geqslant -1,$$

which is impossible since $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle$ is an integer.

We may therefore assume that $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$. Then $a_1 d - a d_1 < 0$ implies that $a_1 < \frac{ad_1}{d}$. If r_1 is positive, then

$$nd_1^2 = r_1 a_1 < r_1 \frac{ad_1}{d}.$$

The condition $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$ is equivalent to $\frac{a}{d} \leqslant \frac{d}{r} n$, so $r_1 d - r d_1 < 0$ gives

$$\frac{a}{d} \leqslant \frac{d}{r} n < \frac{d_1}{r_1} n,$$

which leads to a contradiction since then

$$nd_1^2 < \frac{r_1 a d_1}{d} < \frac{r_1 d_1^2 n}{r_1} = nd_1^2.$$

So we may suppose that r_1 and a_1 are negative.

Solving

$$2 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2ndd_1 - r_1 a - r a_1$$

for a, gives

$$a < \frac{2ndd_1 - 2 - ra_1}{r_1}.$$

Hence, we have

$$a_1 \frac{d}{d_1} < a < \frac{2ndd_1 - 2 - ra_1}{r_1}.$$

Multiplying by r_1 reverses the inequality to give

$$ndd_1 = nd_1^2 \left(\frac{d}{d_1}\right) = r_1 a_1 \left(\frac{d}{d_1}\right) > 2ndd_1 - 2 - ra_1.$$

Thus

$$1 \leqslant ndd_1 < 2 + ra_1 \leqslant 2 + a_1 < 2,$$

which is an immediate contradiction because of the two strict inequalities and the fact that all quantities involved are integers. □

Next we analyze the Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v}$ with $a \leqslant 0$ and classify all the totally semistable walls.

Proposition 4.2. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$, and $a \leqslant 0$. Then there are no totally semistable walls between $\mathcal{G}$ and $\mathcal{C}$ unless $\chi(\mathbf{v}) = r + a < 0$, in which case the unique totally semistable wall is defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$. In particular, $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether.*

Proof. We begin by showing that if $a \leqslant 0$, then $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$.

By Lemma 4.1, if $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$, then $\mathbf{v}_1^2 = -2$ and $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle < 0$. From $\mathbf{v}_1^2 = -2$, we get $r_1 a_1 = nd_1^2 + 1$ so that r_1 and a_1 have the same sign. Moreover, rearranging $0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2ndd_1 - r_1 a - ra_1$, we get

$$ar_1 > 2ndd_1 - ra_1. \tag{12}$$

We consider two cases based on the sign of $r_1 d - rd_1$. If $r_1 d - rd_1 > 0$, then we have $r_1 > r\frac{d_1}{d} \geqslant 0$. Thus $a_1 > 0$ as well. Dividing (12) by r_1 and using $a \leqslant 0$, we get

$$0 \geqslant a > \frac{2ndd_1 - ra_1}{r_1}.$$

Hence, $r_1 > 0$ implies

$$2ndd_1 < ra_1 = r\left(\frac{nd_1^2 + 1}{r_1}\right).$$

Multiplying by r_1 and using $r_1 > r\frac{d_1}{d}$, we obtain

$$2nrd_1^2 < 2ndd_1 r_1 < nrd_1^2 + r.$$

Rearranging this becomes

$$0 \leqslant r(nd_1^2 - 1) < 0,$$

a contradiction.

Therefore, we must have $r_1 d - rd_1 < 0$ and $a_1 d - ad_1 < 0$. Since $a \leqslant 0$, we must also have $a_1 < 0$ and $r_1 < 0$. As $a_1 d - ad_1$ is an integer, we must in fact have $a_1 d - ad_1 \leqslant -1$. Similarly, $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle \leqslant -1$, so dividing (12) by r_1 we can bound a:

$$\frac{a_1 d + 1}{d_1} \leqslant a \leqslant \frac{2ndd_1 + 1 - ra_1}{r_1}.$$

Multiplying this by $r_1d_1 < 0$, we get

$$r_1a_1d + r_1 \geqslant 2ndd_1^2 + d_1 - ra_1d_1.$$

Rearranging this we get

$$2ndd_1^2 + d_1 \leqslant r_1a_1d + ra_1d_1 + r_1 \leqslant r_1a_1d + r_1 = ndd_1^2 + d + r_1.$$

Isolating r_1 gives

$$r_1 \geqslant ndd_1^2 + d_1 - d = d(nd_1^2 - 1) + d_1 \geqslant d_1 > 0,$$

a contradiction. Thus $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$, as claimed.

It now follows from Proposition 3.6 that there are no totally semistable walls between $\mathcal{G}$ and $\mathcal{C}$ if $a \geqslant -r$ and thus that $H^1(X,E) = H^2(X,E) = 0$ for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$. Moreover, it follows that there is a unique totally semistable wall given by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ if $\chi(\mathbf{v}) = r + a < 0$. Thus $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ must be a destabilizing quotient and the Harder-Narasimhan filtration for stability conditions below the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ is given by

$$0 \to R_{\mathcal{O}_X[1]}(E) \to E \to (\mathcal{O}_X[1])^{\oplus(-r-a)} \to 0, \tag{13}$$

where $R_{\mathcal{O}_X[1]}(E) \in M_\sigma(-a, dH, -r)$ (see [3, Proposition 6.8]). Since $\mathbf{v}' = (-a, dH, -r)$ satisfies $\chi(\mathbf{v}') > 0$, the first statement of the proposition implies that the generic $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is σ-stable as $\mathbf{v}'$ has no totally semistable walls and $H^1(X,F) = H^2(X,F) = 0$. Thus for generic $E \in M_\sigma(\mathbf{v})$, $R_{\mathcal{O}_X[1]}(E) = F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$. Taking the long exact sequence of cohomology sheaves corresponding to (13), we get that E sits in a short exact sequence of sheaves

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X^{\oplus(-r-a)} \to F \to E \to 0.$$

Taking the long exact sequence of cohomology for this short exact sequence gives that $H^0(X,E) = H^2(X,E) = 0$ for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$, as required. $\square$

Finally, when $a \geqslant 0$, we only need to consider the possibility that $r_1d - rd_1 > 0$ by the following result.

Lemma 4.3. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r, a \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$. Then $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ satisfies $r_1d - rd_1 > 0$.*

Proof. Suppose instead that $r_1d - rd_1 < 0$. Since $-2 = \mathbf{v}_1^2 = 2nd_1^2 - 2r_1a_1$, r_1 and a_1 have the same sign and cannot vanish. If $r_1 > 0$, then the assumption $r_1d - rd_1 < 0$ implies that

$$n\frac{d}{r} < n\frac{d_1}{r_1}, \quad \text{and} \quad a_1d - ad_1 < 0.$$

Hence,

$$nd_1^2 + 1 = r_1a_1 < r_1\left(\frac{ad_1}{d}\right).$$

Furthermore, the condition that $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ is equivalent to

$$\frac{a}{d} \leqslant \frac{nd}{r} + \frac{1}{rd}.$$

Combining these inequalities, we have

$$nd_1^2 + 1 < r_1d_1\left(\frac{a}{d}\right) \leqslant r_1d_1\left(\frac{nd}{r} + \frac{1}{rd}\right) < r_1d_1\left(\frac{nd_1}{r_1} + \frac{1}{rd}\right) = nd_1^2 + \frac{r_1d_1}{rd}.$$

The inequalities $r_1d - rd_1 < 0$ and $d_1 \leqslant d$ force $r_1 < r$, so that $\frac{r_1d_1}{rd} \leqslant 1$, a contradiction.

If instead $r_1 < 0$ and $a_1 < 0$, then $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2ndd_1 - r_1a - ra_1 \geqslant 2 + a + r \geqslant 2$, leading to a contradiction with the definition of $D_{\mathbf{v}}$. $\square$

4.2. **Classifying Ulrich bundles.** Recall that an *Ulrich bundle* on a polarized surface (Y, A) is a bundle E such that all the cohomology groups of $E(-A)$ and $E(-2A)$ vanish. As an application of our discussion of $D_{\mathbf{v}}$, we can classify Chern classes of Ulrich bundles on Picard rank one K3 surfaces and recover the following theorem of Aprodu, Farkas and Ortega [1] (see also [13]).

Proposition 4.4. *Let X be a K3 surface with $\operatorname{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$. There exists an Ulrich bundle of rank r with respect to mH if and only if $2 \mid rm$. Moreover, when an Ulrich bundle of rank r exists, it has Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} = \left(r, \left(\frac{3rm}{2}\right) H, r(2m^2n - 1)\right)$. In particular, there exists an Ulrich bundle of any rank $r \geqslant 2$ with respect to $2H$.*

Proof. The conditions $\chi(E(-mH)) = 0 = \chi(E(-2mH))$ imply that

$$\begin{aligned} r + a + rm^2 n - 2mdn &= 0 \\ r + a + 4rm^2 n - 4mdn &= 0. \end{aligned} \tag{14}$$

Solving for d and a gives $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a) = \left(r, \left(\frac{3rm}{2}\right) H, r(2m^2n - 1)\right)$. As

$$\mathbf{v}^2 = r^2 \left(n \left(\frac{m}{2}\right)^2 + 1\right) > 0,$$

there exists $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ if and only if $2 \mid rm$. To see that the generic such E is Ulrich we apply Proposition 4.2 to $\mathbf{v}' = \mathbf{v}(E(-mH))$ and $\mathbf{v}'' = \mathbf{v}((E(-2mH))^\vee)$. Since $\mathbf{v}' = \left(r, \left(\frac{rm}{2}\right) H, -r\right) = \mathbf{v}''$, it follows from Proposition 4.2 that the generic $E' \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ satisfies $H^i(X, E') = 0$ for all i. As $E'(-mH)^\vee$ is generic in $M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ as well, we see that $H^i(X, E'(-mH)^\vee) = 0$ for all i as well. It follows from Serre duality that $H^i(X, E'(-mH)) = 0$ for all i, so $E = E'(mH)$ is Ulrich. □

5. The Harder-Narasimhan filtration of the generic sheaf

When $M_H(\mathbf{v}) \cap M_{(sH,tH)}(\mathbf{v}) = \varnothing$ for $(s,t) \in \mathcal{C}$, there exists a totally semistable wall between the Gieseker chamber and $\mathcal{C}$ and we cannot apply Lemma 3.1 and Proposition 3.4. However, we obtain a Harder-Narasimhan filtration of the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ and can compute its cohomology using this filtration. In this section, we will study the properties of this filtration.

By Lemma 4.1, the maximal totally semistable wall is defined by some $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ with $\mathbf{v}_1^2 = -2$ and $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle < 0$. Let $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ be the corresponding semicircle defining the wall. Let $\sigma := \sigma_{(s,t)}$ be a stability condition such that $(s,t) \in C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ and $0 < s \ll 1$. Let $\sigma_-, \sigma_+ \in U_+$ be stability conditions sufficiently close to σ such that σ_- is above $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ and σ_+ is inside $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$. Since $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ is the maximal totally semistable wall, the generic object of $M_{\sigma_-}(\mathbf{v})$ is a Gieseker semistable sheaf E with $\mathbf{v}(E) = \mathbf{v}$.

Let $\mathcal{A}$ be the subcategory of $\mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{b}}(X)$ consisting of σ-semistable objects E' with $\phi_\sigma(E') = \phi_\sigma(E)$, where $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$. Let $\mathfrak{H}$ be the hyperbolic lattice spanned by $\mathbf{v}(E')$ ($E' \in \mathcal{A}$). As $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ is defined by a spherical class $\mathbf{v}_1 \in \mathfrak{H}$, there are two possible cases to consider by [3, Prop. 6.3].

5.1. **One spherical object.** The first possibility is that $\mathfrak{H}$ contains a unique spherical class up to sign. Then we are in Case (b) of [3, Prop. 6.3], so there is a unique σ-stable spherical object $T_1 \in \mathcal{A}$ with $\mathbf{v}(T_1) \in \mathfrak{H}$ and $\mathbf{v}(T_1) = \mathbf{v}_1$ is the unique *effective* spherical class in $\mathfrak{H}$. The next lemma describes the Harder-Narasimhan filtration of the generic sheaf in this case.

Lemma 5.1. *Assume that $\mathfrak{H}$ contains a unique effective spherical class $\mathbf{v}_1$. Let T_1 be the corresponding σ-stable spherical object. Then for a general sheaf $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$, there is an exact sequence*

$$0 \to \operatorname{Hom}(T_1, E) \otimes T_1 \to E \to F \to 0 \tag{15}$$

where $\operatorname{Ext}^i(T_1, E) = 0$ for $i \neq 0$ and F is a σ-stable object such that $\mathbf{v}(F)^2 = \mathbf{v}^2$. Moreover, T_1 is a stable spherical vector bundle.

Proof. Since $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle < 0$, either $\mathrm{Hom}(T_1, E)$ or $\mathrm{Hom}(E, T_1)$ is nonzero. Since T_1 is σ-stable, T_1 is either a subobject or quotient of every $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ which destabilizes E with respect to σ_+. We claim that T_1 is in fact a destabilizing subobject.

Otherwise, $\mathrm{Hom}(E, T_1) \neq 0$ and there exists a surjection $E \twoheadrightarrow T_1$ in $\mathcal{A}$. Let F be the kernel. Hence, we get a short exact sequence in $\mathcal{A}$,

$$0 \to F \to E \to T_1 \to 0.$$

Taking cohomology sheaves, we conclude that F is a sheaf. Moreover, by Lemma 4.3, if we write $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1 H, a_1)$, then $r_1 d - r d_1 > 0$, which implies that $\mu(F) > \mu(E)$, contradicting the Gieseker stability of E. Thus $\mathrm{Hom}(E, T_1) = 0$ and T_1 is a destabilizing subobject of a general $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$. By taking cohomology sheaves of the destabilizing sequence, $T_1 \in \mathrm{Coh}(X)$. Hence, T_1 is a simple and rigid sheaf, which must be a Gieseker stable locally free sheaf by [31, Prop. 3.14].

The fact that (15) gives the Harder-Narasimhan filtration follows from [3, Lemmas 6.8 and 8.3]. As F and T_1 are non-isomorphic, σ-stable objects of the same slope, $\mathrm{Hom}(T_1, F) = 0$, so it follows from $\mathbf{v}(F) = \mathbf{v} - \mathrm{hom}(T_1, E)\mathbf{v}_1$ and $\mathbf{v}(F)^2 = \mathbf{v}^2$ that

$$\mathrm{hom}(T_1, E) = -\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = \mathrm{hom}(T_1, E) - \mathrm{ext}^1(T_1, E) + \mathrm{ext}^2(T_1, E).$$

By Serre duality, $\mathrm{ext}^2(T_1, E) = \mathrm{hom}(E, T_1) = 0$ from above, so it follows that $\mathrm{ext}^1(T_1, E) = 0$ as we wanted. ☐

5.2. **Two stable spherical objects.** Otherwise, by Case (c) of [3, Prop. 6.3], there are exactly two σ-stable spherical objects T_0 and T_1 in $\mathcal{A}$. We now describe the Harder-Narasimhan filtration of the general sheaf in this case.

Lemma 5.2. *Assume that $\mathcal{A}$ contains exactly two σ-stable spherical objects T_0 and T_1 with $\mathbf{v}(T_i) \in \mathfrak{H}$ for $i = 0, 1$ and that $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}(T_1) \rangle < 0$.*

(1) *If $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$, then the unique $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is in the abelian category generated by T_0 and T_1. In particular, if $h^1(T_i) = 0$ for $i = 0, 1$, then $h^1(E) = 0$.*
(2) *If $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$, then the general $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in an exact sequence*

$$0 \to F_1 \to E \to F_2 \to 0$$

in $\mathcal{A}$ such that F_1 is generated by T_i, $i = 0, 1$, $F_2 = \Phi(E)$ for an equivalence $\Phi : \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{b}}(X) \to \mathrm{D}^{\mathrm{b}}(X)$, and F_2 is σ-stable . If $h^1(T_i) = 0$ for $i = 0, 1$, then $h^1(E) = h^1(F_2)$.

Proof. Set $\mathbf{u}_0 := \mathbf{v}(T_0)$ and $\mathbf{u}_1 := \mathbf{v}(T_1)$. By [3, Prop. 6.3], $\langle \mathbf{u}_0, \mathbf{u}_1 \rangle > 2$ and the effective cone of $\mathcal{H}_{\mathbb{R}}$ is generated by $\mathbf{u}_0$ and $\mathbf{u}_1$. Hence, $\mathbf{v}_1 = a\mathbf{u}_0 + b\mathbf{u}_1$ with $a, b \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geqslant 0}$. Since $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle < 0$, without loss of generality, we may assume that $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{u}_1 \rangle < 0$. One can check that $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1} = C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{u}_1}$ and $\mathbf{u}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$. Thus we may set $\mathbf{v}_1 = \mathbf{u}_1 = (r_1, d_1 H, a_1)$. Recall by Lemma 4.3 that $r_1 > 0$ and $r_1 d - r d_1 > 0$. The same argument as in Lemma 5.1 proves that T_1 is a destabilizing subobject of the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ and that moreover, T_1 is a spherical Gieseker stable locally free sheaf. We recall further from [3, Prop. 6.3(c)] that in this case $\mathfrak{H}$ is non-isotropic.

Given a spherical class $\mathbf{u} \in \mathfrak{H}$, the spherical reflection $\rho_{\mathbf{u}}$ is defined by $\rho_{\mathbf{u}}(\mathbf{v}) = \mathbf{v} + \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{u} \rangle \mathbf{u}$. Let $\mathbf{u}_i$ $(i \geqslant 2)$ be the (-2)-vectors defined by

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{u}_2 &= \rho_{\mathbf{u}_1}(\mathbf{u}_0), \\ \mathbf{u}_i &= -\rho_{\mathbf{u}_{i-1}}(\mathbf{u}_{i-2}) \ (i \geqslant 3). \end{aligned} \tag{16}$$

For $i \geqslant 0$, let T_i^- be the unique σ_--stable object with $\mathbf{v}(T_i^-) = \mathbf{u}_i$. In particular, $T_i^- = T_i$ for $i = 0, 1$. If $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$, then by [3, §6], there exists i such that $E = T_i^-$. We note that $T_i^- \in \mathcal{A}_\sigma$ $(i > 1)$ are generated by T_0 and T_1 by [3, Lemma 6.2]. This gives part (1).

Otherwise, $\mathbf{v}^2 > 0$ since $\mathfrak{H}$ is non-isotropic, and

$$\phi_{\sigma_-}(T_1^-) < \phi_{\sigma_-}(T_2^-) < \cdots < \phi_{\sigma_-}(E) < \phi_{\sigma_-}(T_0^-).$$

For $i \geqslant 1$, we set

$$\mathcal{F}_i = \langle T_1^-, ..., T_i^- \rangle,\ \mathcal{T}_i := \{E \in \mathcal{A} \mid \operatorname{Hom}(E, F) = 0, F \in \mathcal{F}_i\}. \tag{17}$$

Then $(\mathcal{T}_i, \mathcal{F}_i)$ is a torsion pair of $\mathcal{A}$. Set $\mathcal{A}_i := \langle \mathcal{T}_i, \mathcal{F}_i[1] \rangle$ to be the tilting of $\mathcal{A}$ at this torsion pair for $i \geqslant 1$, and set $\mathcal{A}_0 = \mathcal{A}$. Then $T_0 \in \mathcal{A}_i$ for all $i \geqslant 0$. For a spherical object T, let $R_T : \mathrm{D^b}(X) \to \mathrm{D^b}(X)$ be the spherical functor, i.e.,

$$R_T(E) := \operatorname{Cone}(\mathbf{R}\operatorname{Hom}(T, E) \otimes T \to E),\ E \in \mathrm{D^b}(X).$$

We have equivalences $R_{T_i^-} : \mathcal{A}_i \to \mathcal{A}_{i-1}$ and $R_{T_{i-1}^-} \circ R_{T_i^-}$ preserves stability (cf. [32, section 6.2]).

For $m \geqslant 1$, we set

$$\mathcal{C}_m := \{x \in \mathcal{H} \mid \langle x, \mathbf{u}_m \rangle \leqslant 0, \langle x, \mathbf{u}_{m+1} \rangle \geqslant 0\}, \tag{18}$$

and we let $\mathcal{C}_0 := \{\ x \in \mathfrak{H} \mid 0 \leqslant \langle x, \mathbf{u}_i \rangle, i = 0, 1\ \}$. Assuming that $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$, it follows from $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{u}_1 \rangle < 0$ that there is an $m_0 \in \mathbb{N}$ such that $\mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{C}_{m_0}$. We set $\Psi := R_{T_1^-} \circ R_{T_2^-} \circ \cdots \circ R_{T_{m_0}^-}$. Then by [32, Section 6.2] Ψ is an equivalence $\mathcal{A}_{m_0} \cong \mathcal{A}$ which induces an isomorphism $M_{\sigma_-}(\mathbf{v}) \cong M_{\sigma_-}(\Psi(\mathbf{v}))$ if m_0 is even (resp., $M_{\sigma_-}(\mathbf{v}) \cong M_{\sigma_+}(\Psi(\mathbf{v}))$ if m_0 is odd), where $\Psi(\mathbf{v}) \in \mathcal{C}_0$. By [3, Lem. 6.5], there is a σ-stable object $E' \in M_{\sigma_\pm}(\Psi(\mathbf{v}))$. Hence $M_{\sigma_-}(\mathbf{v})$ contains an irreducible object of $\mathcal{A}_{m_0}$ ([3, Prop. 6.8]).

For a general $E \in M_{\sigma_-}(\mathbf{v}) = M_H(\mathbf{v})$, we set $E^{m_0} := E$ and $E^i := R_{T_{i+1}^-} \circ R_{T_{i+2}^-} \circ \cdots \circ R_{T_{m_0}^-}(E)$ $(0 \leqslant i < m_0)$. We prove by induction on i that each E^i satisfies the conclusion of the lemma. If $i = 0$, then by definition $\mathbf{v}(E^0) = \Psi(\mathbf{v}) \in \mathcal{C}_0$ and $E^0 \in M_{\sigma_\pm}(\Psi(\mathbf{v}))$ is σ-stable and thus an irreducible object of $\mathcal{A}_0 = \mathcal{A}$. Thus we may take $F_2 = E^0$, $F_1 = 0$, and $\Phi = \mathrm{id}$ proving the lemma when $i = 0$.

Now suppose we have shown that E^{i-1} sits in an exact sequence

$$0 \to F_1^{i-1} \to E^{i-1} \to F_2^{i-1} \to 0$$

in $\mathcal{A}$ with F_1^{i-1} generated by T_i, $i = 0, 1$ and F_2^{i-1} σ-stable. As $R_{T_i^-}$ induces an equivalence between $\mathcal{A}_i$ and $\mathcal{A}_{i-1}$, it follows by induction that E^i is an irreducible object of $\mathcal{A}_i$ since E_0 is an irreducible object of $\mathcal{A}_0$. Thus $\operatorname{Hom}(T_i^-[1], E^i) = \operatorname{Hom}(E^i, T_i^-[1]) = 0$. Applying $R_{T_i^-}$ to E^i, we get the exact triangle

$$T_i^- \otimes \operatorname{Hom}(T_i^-, E^i) \to E^i \to E^{i-1} \to T_i^- \otimes \operatorname{Hom}(T_i^-, E^i)[1]. \tag{19}$$

Since $T_i^-, E^i, E^{i-1} \in \mathcal{A}$, (19) is regarded as an exact sequence in $\mathcal{A}$:

$$0 \to T_i^- \otimes \operatorname{Hom}(T_i^-, E^i) \to E^i \to E^{i-1} \to 0.$$

Define $F_2^i := F_2^{i-1}$ and F_1^i to be the kernel of the composition of surjections in $\mathcal{A}$:

$$E^i \twoheadrightarrow E^{i-1} \twoheadrightarrow F_2^{i-1}.$$

Then F_1^i sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to T_i^- \otimes \operatorname{Hom}(T_i^-, E^i) \to F_1^i \to F_1^{i-1} \to 0$$

in $\mathcal{A}$. The induction hypothesis then gives the claim since T_i is generated by T_0 and T_1. Thus $E = E^{m_0}$ sits in the required short exact sequence with $F_2 = E_0 = R_{T_1^-} \circ R_{T_2^-} \circ \cdots \circ R_{T_{m_0}^-}(E)$, as required. The second claim follows. □

6. Comparing with the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$

In this section, we observe that we can divide $D_{\mathbf{v}}$ into two groups, corresponding to whether the totally semistable wall lies above or below the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$, and we prove that to study the weak Brill-Noether problem, we can ignore those totally semistable walls below the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$. In order to prove that $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ defines a wall, we must first prove that $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ is σ-stable throughout U_+:

Lemma 6.1. *$\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ is $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable for $(s, t) \in U_+$.*

Proof. Suppose that $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ is not $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-semi-stable. By Mukai's Lemma (see [3, Lemma 6.1]), we have an exact sequence in $\mathcal{A}_{(s,t)}$
$$0 \to A \to \mathcal{O}_X[1] \to B^{\oplus k} \to 0$$
with B a $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable spherical object such that $\mu_{(s,t)}(\mathcal{O}_X[1]) > \mu_{(s,t)}(B)$. The long exact sequence of cohomology objects
$$0 \to \mathcal{H}^{-1}(A) \to \mathcal{O}_X \to \mathcal{H}^{-1}(B)^{\oplus k} \to \mathcal{H}^0(A) \to 0$$
implies that $B[-1] \in \mathcal{F}_{(sH,tH)}$ is a simple and rigid sheaf. Hence, $B[-1]$ is Gieseker stable by [31, Prop. 3.14]. Let $\mathbf{v}(B[-1]) = (r_1, d_1H, a_1)$. Then $\operatorname{Hom}(\mathcal{O}_X, B[-1]) \neq 0$ implies that $d_1 \geqslant 0$ and $B[-1] \in \mathcal{F}_{(sH,tH)}$ implies that $d_1 - r_1 s \leqslant 0$. Thus $s \geqslant \frac{d_1}{r_1}$.

If t were sufficiently large, then $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ would be $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable and thus we would have
$$\mu_{(s,t)}(\mathcal{O}_X[1]) < \mu_{(s,t)}(B).$$
Hence, (s,t) is below the semi-circular wall $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ defined by $\mathbf{v}_1 = \mathbf{v}(B) = -(r_1, d_1H, a_1)$. The equation of $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ is
$$t = \sqrt{\frac{2}{H^2} - \frac{2(r_1 - a_1)}{d_1 H^2} s - s^2},$$
and $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ intersects the boundary curve of U_+ from (6) at the point
$$\left(\frac{2d_1\,(r_1 - a_1)}{2(r_1 - a_1)^2 + d_1^2 H^2}, \frac{2d_1^2}{\sqrt{\frac{2}{H^2}}\left(2(r_1 - a_1)^2 + d_1^2 H^2\right)} \right).$$
Since $\frac{2d_1(r_1-a_1)}{2(r_1-a_1)^2+d_1^2H^2} \leqslant \frac{d_1}{r_1} \leqslant s$, and (s,t) is below $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$, (s,t) must also be below the boundary curve in (6), a contradiction to $(s,t) \in U_+$.

Thus $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ is $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-semistable for all $(s,t) \in U_+$. Since U_+ is an open set and $\mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])$ is primitive, $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ must in fact be $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable throughout U_+, as claimed. □

Now we consider $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ whose wall $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ is below the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$. Let $(0, t_1)$ denote the intersection of the semi-circular wall $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ with the line $s = 0$. Then $\frac{da_1 - d_1 a}{dr_1 - d_1 r} = \frac{H^2}{2} t_1^2$. On the other hand, the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ intersects the t-axis in the point $(0, \sqrt{\frac{2}{H^2}})$. Thus we see that $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ lies below the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ if and only if $a_1 d - a d_1 < r_1 d - r d_1$. We show that we can ignore such elements of $D_{\mathbf{v}}$ in studying the weak Brill-Noether problem.

Lemma 6.2. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r, a \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$, and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$.*

(1) *If $a_1 d - a d_1 < r_1 d - r d_1$ for all $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$, then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether.*
(2) *Moreover, if $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$ and $a_1 d - a d_1 \leqslant r_1 d - r d_1$ for all $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$, then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether.*

Proof. The hypothesis in (1) is equivalent to every totally semistable wall being below the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$, which is not itself totally semistable. Thus the generic sheaf $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable for $0 < s \ll 1$, $t = \sqrt{\frac{2}{H^2}} - \epsilon$, and $0 < \epsilon \ll 1$, i.e. in the adjacent chamber below the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$. By Lemma 6.1, $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ is $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable. Hence, $\operatorname{Hom}(E, \mathcal{O}_X[1]) = 0$ for $\sigma_{(s,t)}$ as above since then $\mu_{(s,t)}(E) > \mu_{(s,t)}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])$ and both objects are $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable (for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$). By Serre duality,
$$H^1(X,E)^\vee = \operatorname{Ext}^1(\mathcal{O}_X, E)^\vee \cong \operatorname{Ext}^1(E, \mathcal{O}_X) = \operatorname{Hom}(E, \mathcal{O}_X[1]) = 0.$$
Furthermore, the vanishing of $H^2(X,E)$ follows since
$$H^2(X,E) = \operatorname{Ext}^2(\mathcal{O}_X, E) = \operatorname{Hom}(E, \mathcal{O}_X)^\vee = 0$$
by (classical) stability and the fact that $d > 0$.

In (2), we may suppose that the maximal totally semistable wall $C = C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ is induced by $\mathbf{v}_1$ with $a_1d - ad_1 = r_1d - rd_1$, i.e. $C = C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])}$. Then we are in the situation discussed in Section 5.2. As $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ is σ-stable throughout U_+ and $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])\rangle = r + a > 0$, we may assume that $T_0 = \mathcal{O}_X[1]$, so that $\mathbf{u}_0 = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])$, and $\mathbf{v}_1 = \mathbf{u}_1 = \mathbf{v}(T_1)$ is the Mukai vector of the σ_--stable spherical destabilizing subobject T_1 of every $E \in M_{\sigma_-}(\mathbf{v}) = M_H(\mathbf{v})$.

Since $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$ we have $\mathbf{v} \in \mathcal{C}_m$ for some $m \in \mathbb{N}$. As $\mathcal{O}_X[1] \in \mathcal{A}_i$ for all $i \geqslant 0$ and the generic object of $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is an irreducible object of $\mathcal{A}_m$, as we noted in the proof of Lemma 5.2. If $\mathrm{Hom}(E, \mathcal{O}_X[1]) \neq 0$, then since $\mathcal{A}_m$ is Artinian, we have an exact sequence in $\mathcal{A}_m$

$$0 \to E_1 \to \mathcal{O}_X[1] \to E_2 \to 0$$

such that E_1 is generated by E and $\mathrm{Hom}(E, E_2) = 0$. Since

$$\mathrm{Hom}(E_1, E_2) = 0 \quad \text{and} \quad \mathrm{Ext}^1(\mathcal{O}_X[1], \mathcal{O}_X[1]) = 0,$$

it follows that $\mathrm{Ext}^1(E, E) = 0$, which shows that E is rigid, contradicting $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$. Thus

$$\mathrm{Hom}(E, \mathcal{O}_X[1]) = 0$$

for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$. The vanishing of $H^1(X, E)$ and $H^2(X, E)$ then follow as before. □

Example 6.3. In this example, we generalize Example 1.3 significantly. Assume that $n = 1$ and that $\mathcal{A}$ contains $\mathcal{O}_X(H)$. Then, by repeating the argument of Lemma 6.1, we see that $\mathcal{O}_X(H)$ is a $\sigma_{(s_0,t_0)}$-stable object, where (s_0, t_0) is on the semi-circular wall where $\mathcal{O}_X(H)$ and $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ have the same slope and $0 < s_0 \ll 1$. Let F_i be the Fibonacci numbers. For $\mathbf{v} = F_{i+1}\mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X(H)) + F_{i-1}\mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])$, there is a stable sheaf $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ fitting in an exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus F_{i+1}} \to E \to \mathcal{O}_X[1]^{\oplus F_{i-1}} \to 0. \tag{20}$$

For example, we may take E to be the pullback from $\mathbb{P}^2$ of the twist of a Steiner bundle (see for example [17, Thm 1.4 and Example 1.5]). In particular, E is $\sigma_{(s_0,t_0)}$-semistable. Since E is $\sigma_{(s_0,t)}$-stable for $t \gg 0$, E must in-fact be $\sigma_{(s_0,t)}$-stable for all $t > t_0$. Therefore $M_H(\mathbf{v}) \cap M_{\sigma_{(s_0,t)}}(\mathbf{v}) \neq \varnothing$ for $t > t_0$. For even i, we have $\mathbf{v}^2 = 2$, so applying Lemma 6.2, we get $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether. For odd i, $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$, and thus E as in (20) is the unique element of $M_H(\mathbf{v})$. Taking cohomology sheaves, we can express E as in the following short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X^{\oplus F_{i-1}} \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus F_{i+1}} \to E \to 0,$$

from which we see that $h^1(X, E) = F_{i-1}$. Observe that

$$\mathbf{v}(E) = (F_i, F_{i+1}H, F_{i+2}).$$

By imitating a similar construction for Steiner bundles on higher dimensional projective spaces, we can construct similar counterexamples to weak Brill-Noether when $n > 1$.

We summarize the discussion in Sections 3, 4 and 6 in the following theorem.

Theorem 6.4. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r, a \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$, and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Let $D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}} \subset D_{\mathbf{v}}$ be the set of Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1)$ satisfying*

$$0 < dr_1 - d_1r \leqslant da_1 - d_1a.$$

If $\mathbf{v}$ does not satisfy weak Brill-Noether, then $D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}} \neq \varnothing$. Suppose that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether and $a \geqslant 2$. If the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is not globally generated, then either $D_{\mathbf{v}} \neq \varnothing$ or $M_H(a, dH, r)$ consists of non-locally free sheaves.

Proof. If $D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$, then by Proposition 3.6 and Lemma 6.2 all totally semistable walls in U_+ (if there are any) are below the wall defined by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ so that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has $H^i(X, E) = 0$ for $i > 0$. If $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$, then by Propositions 3.4 and 3.6, we have that $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E)^\vee \in M_H(a, dH, r)$ for generic $E \in m_H(\mathbf{v})$. If $M_H(a, dH, r)$ generically consists of locally free sheaves, then the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated by Lemma 3.1. □

Remark 6.5. Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r, a \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$, and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. If $\mathbf{v}$ fails to satisfy weak Brill-Noether, then Theorem 6.4 concretely asserts the existence of a Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1 H, a_1)$ satisfying the following inequalities.

(1) $\mathbf{v}_1^2 = -2$;
(2) $0 < d_1 \leqslant d$;
(3) $dr_1 - d_1 r > 0$;
(4) $da_1 - d_1 a > 0$;
(5) $0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2ndd_1 - r_1 a - ra_1$;
(6) $0 < dr_1 - d_1 r \leqslant da_1 - d_1 a$

In particular, given $\mathbf{v}$ if there does not exist $\mathbf{v}_1$ satisfying these inequalities, then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether. Observe that given $\mathbf{v}$, checking for the existence of $\mathbf{v}_1$ is an easy numerical task.

7. Counterexamples to Weak Brill-Noether of minimal square

Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $r, d > 0$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$, and consider the related Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}' = (r, dH, a - c)$ for $c \geqslant 0$. In this section, using elementary modifications, we show that if $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether, then so does $\mathbf{v}'$. In particular, in classifying counterexamples to weak Brill-Noether, we make the task easier by restricting our search to those Mukai vectors with maximal a, or equivalently with minimal $\mathbf{v}^2$.

Proposition 7.1. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $r, d > 0$, and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Let $c > 0$ be an integer. If there exists $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ such that $H^1(X, E) = 0$, then $(r, dH, a - c)$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether. In particular, if some $E \in M_H\left(r, dH, \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor\right)$ satisfies $H^1(X, E) = 0$, then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether.*

Remark 7.2. The condition $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ is equivalent to $a \leqslant \frac{nd^2+1}{r}$, so for fixed (r, d), $\left(r, dH, \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor\right)$ is the Mukai vector of a stable sheaf of rank r and degree d with smallest square. Proposition 7.1 tells us that we may focus our efforts on studying this Mukai vector.

Proof of Proposition 7.1. We prove the proposition by taking general elementary modifications at points. General elementary modifications preserve μ-(semi)stability and the property of a sheaf having at most one nonzero cohomology group [7, Lemma 2.7]. Unfortunately, elementary modifications do not preserve Gieseker semistability in general, so we will need to take some care.

Let $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})^{\mu ss}$ be the moduli stack of μ-semistable sheaves E with $\mathbf{v}(E) = \mathbf{v}$, and let $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})^{\mu s}$ be the open substack of $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})^{\mu ss}$ consisting of μ-stable sheaves. We write a Mukai vector as $\mathbf{v} = (lr_0, ld_0 H, a)$, where $\gcd(r_0, d_0) = 1$. Then $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$ if and only if $l = 1$ and $r_0 a = d_0^2 n + 1$. In particular, $r_0 \mid (d_0^2 n + 1)$.

We first assume that either $r_0 \nmid (d_0^2 n + 1)$ or $r_0 \mid (d_0^2 n + 1)$ but c satisfies $c \geqslant -\frac{\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_0 \rangle}{r_0}$, where $\mathbf{v}_0 = (r_0, d_0 H, a_0)$ and $a_0 = \frac{nd_0^2+1}{r_0}$ so that $\mathbf{v}_0^2 = -2$. By assumption we have $E \in \mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})$ such that $H^1(X, E) = 0$. In particular, we must have

$$0 \leqslant h^0(X, E) = h^0(X, E) + h^2(X, E) = \chi(X, E) = r + a.$$

For a general quotient

$$f : E \to \oplus_{i=1}^c k_{x_i},$$

the map on global sections is either surjective or injective, depending on whether $c \leqslant r + a$ or $c > r + a$, respectively, and we must have $\operatorname{Ker} f \in \mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v}')^{\mu ss}$ where $\mathbf{v}' = (lr_0, ld_0 H, a - c)$. Thus

$$H^1(X, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0 \quad \text{or} \quad H^0(X, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0,$$

respectively, and from stability and $ld_0 > 0$ we see that $H^2(X, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0$, so $\operatorname{Ker} f$ has at most one nontrivial cohomology group. The condition $c \geqslant -\frac{\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_0 \rangle}{r_0}$ is equivalent to $\langle \mathbf{v}', \mathbf{v}_0 \rangle \geqslant 0$. Thus by Theorem 2.1 and either Lemma 2.3 and Proposition 2.4 or Section 3.3 of [38], respectively, we have that $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v}')^{\mu s}$ is an irreducible, open, and dense substack of $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v}')^{\mu ss}$. As the vanishing of H^1 or H^0, respectively, is an open condition, it follows that $\mathbf{v}'$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether, and the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is locally free as long as $lr_0 > 1$.

We next assume that $r_0 \mid (d_0^2 n + 1)$ and $c < -\frac{\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_0 \rangle}{r_0}$. Let E_0 be the unique μ-stable locally free sheaf with $\mathbf{v}(E_0) = \mathbf{v}_0 = (r_0, d_0 H, a_0)$, where $r_0 a_0 = d_0^2 n + 1$. Then $c < -\frac{\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_0 \rangle}{r_0}$ is equivalent to $\langle \mathbf{v}', \mathbf{v}_0 \rangle < 0$ and $c \geqslant 1$ implies that $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_0 \rangle < 0$ as well. Observe that we may write $\mathbf{v} = l\mathbf{v}_0 - b\mathbf{v}(k_x)$ with $b \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geqslant 0}$, where k_x is the skyscraper sheaf of a point $x \in X$. It was proven in [41, Thm. 2.3] that the Fourier-Mukai functor $\Phi_{X \to X}^{\mathcal{E}[1]} : \mathrm{D^b}(X) \to \mathrm{D^b}(X)$ gives an isomorphism

$$\begin{array}{ccc} \mathcal{M}_H(l\mathbf{v}_0 - b\mathbf{v}(k_x)) & \to & \mathcal{M}_H((br_0 - l)\mathbf{v}_0^\vee - b\mathbf{v}(k_x)) \\ E & \mapsto & \Phi_{X \to X}^{\mathcal{E}[1]}(E^\vee), \end{array} \tag{21}$$

where

$$\mathcal{E} := \mathrm{Ker}(E_0^\vee \boxtimes E_0 \to \mathcal{O}_\Delta). \tag{22}$$

Since $\langle (br_0 - l)\mathbf{v}_0^\vee - b\mathbf{v}(k_x), \mathbf{v}_0^\vee \rangle = -\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_0 \rangle > 0$, it follows from [38, Section 3.3] that $\mathcal{M}_H((br_0 - l)\mathbf{v}_0^\vee - b\mathbf{v}(k_x))^{\mu s}$ is an open dense substack of $\mathcal{M}_H((br_0 - l)\mathbf{v}_0^\vee - b\mathbf{v}(k_x))$. Moreover, if $(br_0 - l)r_0 > 1$, then a general member F of $\mathcal{M}_H((br_0 - l)\mathbf{v}_0^\vee - b\mathbf{v}(k_x))^{\mu s}$ is locally free. By stability, for such an F we have $\mathrm{Hom}(E_0, F^\vee) = \mathrm{Hom}(F^\vee, E_0) = 0$, so it follows that a general member $E \in \mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})$ fits into an exact sequence

$$0 \to F^\vee \to E \to E_0^{\oplus(2l - br_0)} \to 0. \tag{23}$$

If instead $(br_0 - l)r_0 = 1$, then $r_0 = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (l, 0, -1)e^{d_0 H}$. In this case, by [38, Proposition 3.4] we have an exact sequence

$$0 \to E \to \mathcal{O}_X(d_0 H)^{\oplus l} \to A \to 0 \tag{24}$$

where A is a 0-dimensional torsion sheaf of length $l + 1$.

We claim that the existence of $E \in \mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})$ with $H^1(X, E) = 0$ implies that $H^1(X, E_0) = 0$. Indeed, observe first that $H^1(X, E') = 0$ for the generic $E' \in \mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})$. Now if $(br_0 - l)r_0 = 1$, then $E_0 = \mathcal{O}_X(d_0 H)$, so $H^1(X, E_0) = H^1(X, \mathcal{O}_X(d_0 H)) = 0$ by Kodaira vanishing since $d_0 > 0$. Otherwise $(br_0 - l)r_0 \geqslant 2$, and the generic sheaf $E \in \mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in the exact sequence (23). Then $F^\vee$ is a μ-stable locally free sheaf of positive slope, so we must have $H^2(X, F^\vee) = 0$. As $H^1(X, E) = 0$, it follows from the long exact sequence associated to (23) that $H^1(X, E_0) = 0$.

Returning to proving that $\mathbf{v}'$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether, we first write $\mathbf{v}' = \mathbf{v} - c\mathbf{v}(k_x) = l\mathbf{v}_0 - (b + c)\mathbf{v}(k_x)$ and note that it suffices to assume that $\mathbf{v}'$ is primitive. Since $c > 0$, $\mathbf{v}'^2 > -2$. If either $\mathbf{v}'$ is isotropic or $((b + c)r_0 - l)r_0 = 1$, then every $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is the kernel of $E_0^{\oplus l} \to A$, where A is an Artinian sheaf. Indeed, suppose first that $\mathbf{v}'^2 = 0$. Then $l = (b + c)r_0$, so

$$\mathbf{v}' = l\mathbf{v}_0 - (b + c)\mathbf{v}(k_x) = (b + c)(r_0\mathbf{v}_0 - \mathbf{v}(k_x)),$$

and thus $b + c = 1$ by primitivity. As $b \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geqslant 0}$ and $c \in \mathbb{N}$, we must have $b = 0$ and $c = 1$. Then by [38, Section 3.3] any $E' \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to E' \to E_0^{\oplus r_0} \to k_x \to 0, \tag{25}$$

so we may take $A = k_x$ and then $H^1(X, E') = 0$ for all $E' \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$. If instead $r_0 = 1$ and $b + c = l + 1$, then as in (24), we may take $A = \oplus_{i=1}^{l+1} k_{x_i}$. In this case the claim follows from Lemma 7.4 below.

Otherwise $r_0 \geqslant 2$ or $(b + c)r_0 - l \geqslant 2$. By Lemma 7.4, the kernel of the generic quotient $f : E_0^{\oplus l} \to \bigoplus_{i=1}^{b+c} k_{x_i}$ satisfies $\mathrm{Hom}(E_0, \mathrm{Ker}\, f) = 0$ and either $H^1(X, \mathrm{Ker}\, f) = 0$ or $H^0(X, \mathrm{Ker}\, f) = 0$. By Lemma 7.5, $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is an irreducible, open, and dense substack of the same irreducible component of $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v}')^{\mu ss}$ as $\mathrm{Ker}\, f$ for generic f. The proposition then follows from the openness of H^1 or H^0 vanishing as before. $\square$

In the remainder of the section we prove the lemmas cited in the proof of Proposition 7.1. Recall that we write $\mathbf{v} = l\mathbf{v}_0 - e\mathbf{v}(k_x)$ where $\mathbf{v}_0 = (r_0, d_0H, a_0)$ such that $\mathbf{v}_0^2 = -2$, and we may assume that $H^1(X, E_0) = 0$. Moreover, we may assume that $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$ and $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_0\rangle < 0$ so that $2l > er_0 \geqslant l$.

Lemma 7.3. *Let $p \leqslant r_0 t$. Then for a general quotient $f : E_0^p \to T$, with T a 0-dimensional torsion sheaf of length t, $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0$.*

Proof. Let $E_0 \otimes \operatorname{Hom}(E_0, T) \to T$ be the evaluation map. As $\hom(E_0, T) = r_0 t$, for a p-dimensional subspace $V \subset \operatorname{Hom}(E_0, T)$, we consider

$$f : E_0 \otimes V \to E_0 \otimes \operatorname{Hom}(E_0, T) \to T.$$

Then $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, E_0 \otimes V) \to \operatorname{Hom}(E_0, E_0 \otimes \operatorname{Hom}(E_0, T))$ is injective and

$$\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, E_0 \otimes \operatorname{Hom}(E_0, T)) \to \operatorname{Hom}(E_0, T)$$

is an isomorphism. Hence $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0$. □

Lemma 7.4. *Assume that $er_0 \geqslant l$, that is, $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$. For a general quotient $f : E_0^{\oplus l} \to \oplus_{i=1}^e k_{x_i}$, $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0$ and $\operatorname{Ker} f$ has at most one non-trivial cohomology group.*

Proof. We write $l = mr_0 + p$ $(0 \leqslant p < r_0)$. Since $er_0 \geqslant l$, $(e - m)r_0 \geqslant p \geqslant 0$. We set

$$\mathcal{E}_x := \operatorname{Ker}(E_0 \otimes \operatorname{Hom}(E_0, k_x) \to k_x).$$

Let F be the kernel of a general quotient $E_0^{\oplus p} \to \oplus_{i=1}^{e-m} k_{y_i}$. As $p \leqslant (e - m)r_0$, it follows from Lemma 7.3 that both $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, \mathcal{E}_x)$ and $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, F)$ vanish. Then $E := \oplus_{i=1}^m \mathcal{E}_{x_i} \oplus F$ satisfies $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, E) = 0$. Since $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0$ is an open condition, we get the first claim.

If we further assume that $l\chi(E_0) \geqslant e$, then the generic such f induces a surjection on global sections, so $H^1(X, E_0) = 0$ implies that $H^1(X, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0$ for a general f. On the other hand, if $e > l\chi(E_0)$, then the generic such f induces an injection on global sections, so $H^0(X, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0$. Either way, $\operatorname{Ker} f$ has at most one nontrivial cohomology group, as required. □

Lemma 7.5. *Let $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})^{\mu ss,0}$ be the open substack of $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})^{\mu ss}$ consisting of $E \in \mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})^{\mu ss}$ such that $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, E) = 0$. If $r_0 \geqslant 2$ or $er_0 - l \geqslant 2$, then $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})$ is an open and dense substack of $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})^{\mu ss,0}$. In particular $\mathcal{M}_H(\mathbf{v})^{\mu ss,0}$ is irreducible.*

Proof. The proof is similar to [38, Lem. 2.3]. For the Harder-Narasimhan filtration

$$0 \subset F_1 \subset F_2 \subset \cdots \subset F_s = E$$

of E, F_i/F_{i-1} are semi-stable sheaves with $\mathbf{v}(F_i/F_{i-1})^2 \geqslant 0$. We set $\mathbf{v}_i := \mathbf{v}(F_i/F_{i-1})$. Then it is sufficient to prove [38, (2.11), (2.13)].

We first assume that $r_0 \geqslant 2$. Then [38, (2.10)] holds. Hence [38, (2.11), (2.13)] hold.

We next assume that $r_0 = 1$ and $er_0 - l \geqslant 2$. In this case, we may assume that $\mathbf{v}_0 = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X)$ and $\mathbf{v} = (l, 0, -a)$ with $a \geqslant 2$. If $\mathbf{v}_1^2 > 0$, then $\langle \mathbf{v}_i, \mathbf{v}_j\rangle \geqslant 2$. Hence [38, (2.11)] holds. If $\mathbf{v}_1^2 = 0$, then we write $\mathbf{v}_1 = l_1\mathbf{v}_1'$, where $\mathbf{v}_1'$ is primitive. Observe that

$$\langle \mathbf{v}_1, \mathbf{v} - \mathbf{v}_1\rangle - l_1' = l_1'(\langle \mathbf{v}_1', \mathbf{v}\rangle - 1) \geqslant l_1'.$$

Hence

$$\begin{aligned} &\sum_{i<j}\langle \mathbf{v}_i, \mathbf{v}_j\rangle - (l_1' + s - 1) + 1 \\ &= (\langle \mathbf{v}_1, \mathbf{v} - \mathbf{v}_1\rangle - l_1') + \sum_{1<i<j}\langle \mathbf{v}_i, \mathbf{v}_j\rangle - (s - 1) + 1 \\ &\geqslant l_1' + (s - 1)(s - 2) - (s - 1) + 1 \geqslant 1. \end{aligned} \tag{26}$$

Hence [38, (2.13)] holds.

The irreducibility is a consequence of [41, Thm. 1.4]. □

8. CONSEQUENCES OF THEOREM 6.4

Let X be a K3 surface with $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ and $H^2 = 2n$. In this section, we derive consequences of Theorem 6.4.

8.1. **Uniform bounds on n.** We first show that if $n \geqslant r$, then the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has no higher cohomology. We begin by noting several useful numerical observations.

Lemma 8.1. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $r \geqslant 0, d, a > 0$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Let $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$. Set $k = da_1 - ad_1$ and $m = dr_1 - d_1r$. Then*

$$\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = \frac{1}{r_1 d_1}(m(nd_1^2 - 1) - 2rd_1 + kr_1^2) \tag{27}$$

Proof. We have $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2ndd_1 - r_1a - ra_1$. By Remark 6.5 (1), $a_1 = \frac{nd_1^2+1}{r_1}$. By assumption $a = \frac{da_1 - k}{d_1}$. Substituting for a and a_1 using these two relations, we obtain

$$\begin{aligned}\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle &= 2ndd_1 - \frac{1}{d_1}(d(nd_1^2 + 1) - kr_1) - \frac{r}{r_1}(nd_1^2 + 1) \\ &= \frac{1}{r_1 d_1}((dr_1 - d_1r)(nd_1^2 - 1) - 2rd_1 + kr_1^2).\end{aligned}$$

This is the desired formula. □

Lemma 8.2. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $r \geqslant 2, d, a > 0$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Set $m = dr_1 - d_1r$.*

(1) *If $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$, then $r_1 < r$ and*

$$d_1 < \min\left(\frac{2r}{n}, \frac{2r}{mn} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}}\right).$$

(2) *Moreover, if $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN}$, then $d_1 < \frac{2r}{mn}$.*

Proof. Let $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$. Set $k = da_1 - ad_1$ and $m = r_1d - rd_1$. By Remark 6.5 (3) and (4) both k and m are positive integers. First, we show that $r_1 < r$. Using Remark 6.5 (5) and Lemma 8.1, we have

$$\begin{aligned}0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle &= \frac{1}{r_1 d_1}(m(nd_1^2 - 1) - 2rd_1 + kr_1^2) \\ &\geqslant \frac{1}{r_1 d_1}((nd_1^2 - 1) - 2rd_1 + kr_1^2) \\ &= \frac{1}{r_1 d_1}((n-1)d_1^2 + (d_1 - r)^2 - r^2 + kr_1^2 - 1) \geqslant \frac{1}{r_1 d_1}(r_1^2 - r^2 - 1) \\ &= \frac{1}{r_1 d_1}((r_1 - r)(r_1 + r) - 1),\end{aligned}$$

Hence, $r_1 \leqslant r$. Since $\mathbf{v}_1^2 = -2$, it follows that $\gcd(r_1, d_1) = 1$. If $r_1 = r$, then $d_1 \neq r$ since $r \geqslant 2$. Thus $(d_1 - r)^2 \geqslant 1$ so that if $r_1 = r$ then

$$0 > (n-1)d_1^2 + (d_1 - r)^2 - r^2 + r_1^2 - 1 \geqslant (n-1)d_1^2 \geqslant 0, \tag{28}$$

a contradiction. Thus we have $r_1 < r$.

For the inequalities on d_1, observe that as m and n are positive integers, the quantity

$$mnd_1^2 - 2rd_1 - m + kr_1^2 \tag{29}$$

is nonnegative unless

$$d_1 < \frac{2r + \sqrt{4r^2 + 4m^2n - 4mnkr_1^2}}{2mn}. \tag{30}$$

If $m = 1$, since $4nkr_1^2 \geqslant 4n$, we conclude that $d_1 < \frac{2r}{n}$ as desired. Similarly, if $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN}$, then $m \leqslant k$ and we conclude that $d_1 < \frac{2r}{mn}$. This concludes the proof of part (2) of the lemma. Returning to the case when $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ and $m \geqslant 2$ and noting that

$$\sqrt{4r^2 + 4m^2n - 4mnkr_1^2} < 2r + 2m\sqrt{n},$$

we see that

$$d_1 < \frac{2r}{mn} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \leqslant \frac{r}{n} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}}. \tag{31}$$

To conclude the proof of the lemma, let us show that $d_1 < \frac{2r}{n}$. If instead $d_1 \geqslant \frac{2r}{n}$, then it follows that $\frac{r}{n} < \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \leqslant 1$. Since d_1 is a positive integer, we must have $d_1 = 1$, so $n \geqslant 2r$. Since $m \geqslant 2$, the quantity in (29) satisfies

$$mn - 2r - m + kr_1^2 \geqslant 2rm - 2r - m + 1 = (2r-1)(m-1) > 0,$$

a contradiction. □

Theorem 8.3. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $r \geqslant 2$, $d, a > 0$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ on a K3 surface X with $\operatorname{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ and $H^2 = 2n$. If $n \geqslant r$, then $H^1(X, E) = 0$ for the generic sheaf $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$.*

Proof. By Proposition 7.1, we may assume that $a = \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor$. By Theorem 6.4, it suffices to prove that $D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN} = \varnothing$. Assume to the contrary that $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN}$. Set $m = dr_1 - rd_1$. By Lemma 8.2, we have $d_1 < \frac{2r}{mn}$. Since d_1 is a positive integer, $n \geqslant r$ implies that $m = d_1 = 1$. Hence, $d = \frac{r+1}{r_1}$ and $a_1 = \frac{n+1}{r_1}$. In particular, r_1 divides both $r+1$ and $n+1$. Moreover, since $n \geqslant r$

$$\begin{aligned} a = \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor &= \left\lfloor \frac{n(r+1)^2 + r_1^2}{rr_1^2} \right\rfloor \\ &\geqslant \left\lfloor \frac{r(n+1)(r+1) + r_1^2}{rr_1^2} \right\rfloor = \frac{(n+1)(r+1)}{r_1^2}. \end{aligned}$$

By Remark 6.5(6), we have

$$1 \leqslant a_1 d - a \leqslant \frac{(n+1)}{r_1}\frac{(r+1)}{r_1} - \frac{(n+1)(r+1)}{r_1^2} = 0,$$

a contradiction. □

Remark 8.4. Theorem 8.3 is sharp. Let X be a K3 surface as in Theorem 8.3. Let

$$\mathbf{v} = (n+1, (n+2)H, n^2 + 3n + 1).$$

Then the unique bundle $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has resolution given by

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{n+2} \to E \to 0$$

and $h^1(X, E) = 1$.

8.2. **Uniform cohomology vanishing.** In this subsection, we give a uniform effective bound on d that guarantees that weak Brill-Noether holds.

Theorem 8.5. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $r \geqslant 2, a \geqslant 0, d > 0$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ on a K3 surface with $\operatorname{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ and $H^2 = 2n$. If*

$$d \geqslant r\left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2,$$

then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether.

Proof. By Proposition 7.1, it suffices to prove the theorem under the additional assumption that $a = \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor$. By Theorem 8.3, we may also assume that $r > n$, hence $\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \rfloor \geqslant 1$. In the proof, we will make these additional simplifying assumptions. By Theorem 6.4, it suffices to show that $D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$.

Suppose to the contrary that $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}}$. Set $m = r_1 d - r d_1$ and $k = da_1 - ad_1$. By Lemma 8.2 (2), we have that $d_1 < \frac{2r}{mn}$. We will use the following observation several times.

Remark 8.6. If $r_1 = 1$, then the inequality $m \leqslant da_1 - ad_1$ implies that $d_1 \leqslant \frac{r}{nm}$. Indeed, if $r_1 = 1$, then $d = m + rd_1$ and $a_1 = nd_1^2 + 1$. Hence

$$\begin{aligned} m &\leqslant (m + rd_1)(nd_1^2 + 1) - \left\lfloor \frac{n(m + rd_1)^2 + 1}{r} \right\rfloor d_1 \\ &= m + rd_1 - nmd_1^2 - \left\lfloor \frac{nm^2 + 1}{r} \right\rfloor d_1. \end{aligned}$$

Rearranging, we see that $nmd_1^2 \leqslant rd_1$ and thus $d_1 \leqslant \frac{r}{mn}$, as claimed.

Returning to the proof of the theorem, if $m \geqslant 4$, then $d_1 \leqslant \left\lfloor \frac{r}{2n} \right\rfloor$. Since d_1 is a positive integer, $\left\lfloor \frac{r}{2n} \right\rfloor \geqslant 1$. From $\left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor \geqslant 2 \lfloor \frac{r}{2n} \rfloor$, we see that

$$\begin{aligned} m &= r_1 d - rd_1 \geqslant r_1 r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2r_1 - r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{2n} \right\rfloor = (2r_1 - 1) r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{2n} \right\rfloor + 2r_1 \\ &\geqslant (2r_1 - 1)r + 2r_1 \geqslant r + 2. \end{aligned}$$

Hence, $d_1 < \frac{2r}{n((2r_1-1)r+2r_1)}$. Since d_1 is a positive integer, we must have $n = r_1 = d_1 = 1$. In that case, $m = d - r \geqslant r^2 - r + 2 \geqslant 2r$ since $r \geqslant 2$. Hence, $d_1 < 1$, which is a contradiction. Thus we must have $1 \leqslant m \leqslant 3$.

If $m = 3$, then $d_1 \leqslant \lfloor \frac{2r}{3n} \rfloor$. Since d_1 is a positive integer, we may assume $\lfloor \frac{2r}{3n} \rfloor \geqslant 1$. In that case, observe that

$$\left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor > \left\lfloor \frac{2r}{3n} \right\rfloor \quad \text{unless} \quad \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor = \left\lfloor \frac{2r}{3n} \right\rfloor = 1.$$

If $\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \rfloor > \lfloor \frac{2r}{3n} \rfloor$, then

$$3 = m \geqslant r_1 r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2r_1 - r \left\lfloor \frac{2r}{3n} \right\rfloor \geqslant r_1 r + 2r_1 \geqslant 4,$$

a contradiction. Hence, we must have $\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \rfloor = \lfloor \frac{2r}{3n} \rfloor = 1$ and

$$m = 3 \geqslant r_1 r + 2r_1 - r = (r_1 - 1)r + 2r_1.$$

We conclude that $r_1 = d_1 = 1$ and $d = r + 3$. By Remark 8.6, we must have $1 = d_1 \leqslant \frac{r}{3n} < \frac{2}{3}$, which is a contradiction. We conclude that $m \leqslant 2$.

If $m = 2$, then $d_1 \leqslant \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor$. Hence,

$$m \geqslant r_1 r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2r_1 - r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor \geqslant (r_1 - 1) r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2r_1.$$

If $r_1 \geqslant 2$, it follows that $2 = m \geqslant r + 4 > 2$, a contradiction. Thus $r_1 = 1$. Hence, by Remark 8.6, we must have $d_1 \leqslant \lfloor \frac{r}{2n} \rfloor$. Since d_1 is a positive integer, we may assume the latter is positive. Then, we conclude that

$$m = 2 \geqslant r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2 - r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{2n} \right\rfloor \geqslant r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{2n} \right\rfloor + 2 > 2,$$

a contradiction.

We must therefore have $m = 1$. Note that $2 \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 1 \geqslant \left\lfloor \frac{2r}{n} \right\rfloor$. If $r_1 \geqslant 3$, then

$$m = 1 \geqslant r_1 r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2r_1 - r \left\lfloor \frac{2r}{n} \right\rfloor \geqslant 3r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2r_1 - r \left(2 \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 1 \right) \geqslant 2r_1 \geqslant 6,$$

a contradiction. On the other hand, if $r_1 = 1$, then by Remark 8.6 $d_1 \leqslant \lfloor \frac{r}{n} \rfloor$. Hence,

$$m = 1 \geqslant r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2 - r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor \geqslant 2,$$

another contradiction.

We conclude that $m = 1$ and $r_1 = 2$. In this case, the inequality $1 \leqslant a_1 d - a d_1$ implies that $d_1 < \frac{r+3}{n}$. Indeed, from the equalities $2d = 1 + rd_1$, $2a_1 = nd_1^2 + 1$ and $a = \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor$, we see that n, d_1 and r are all odd and

$$a \geqslant \frac{nrd_1^2 + 2nd_1}{4} - \frac{3}{4}.$$

Hence,

$$\begin{aligned} 1 &\leqslant a_1 d - a d_1 \leqslant \frac{rnd_1^3 + nd_1^2 + rd_1 + 1}{4} - \frac{nrd_1^3 + 2nd_1^2}{4} + \frac{3}{4} d_1 \\ &\leqslant \frac{(r+3)d_1 - nd_1^2 + 1}{4}. \end{aligned}$$

This easily implies $d_1 < \frac{r+3}{n}$. If $n > 1$, then $n \geqslant 3$ since n is odd. Then $d_1 \leqslant \frac{r}{n} + 1$. We obtain

$$m = 1 \geqslant 2r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 4 - r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor - r \geqslant 4,$$

which is a contradiction. We thus conclude $m = n = 1$ and $r_1 = 2$ and $d_1 \leqslant r + 2$. Substituting

$$m = 1 \geqslant 2r^2 + 4 - r^2 - 2r = r^2 - 2r + 4 \geqslant 4.$$

This contradiction shows that $D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN} = \varnothing$ and completes the proof of the theorem. $\square$

Remark 8.7. Theorem 8.5 is sharp. For example, setting $\mathbf{v} = (n+1, (n+2)H, n^2 + 3n + 1)$, we see that the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has nonvanishing H^1. Furthermore, if $d = r \lfloor \frac{r}{n} \rfloor + 1$, then $D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN}$ is not always empty. For example, let

$$\mathbf{v} = \left(r, \left(r \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 1 \right) H, nr \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor^2 + 2n \left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + \left\lfloor \frac{n+1}{r} \right\rfloor \right).$$

Then $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, \lfloor \frac{r}{n} \rfloor H, n \lfloor \frac{r}{n} \rfloor^2 + 1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN}$. The cohomology of the generic sheaf may vanish even when $D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN} \neq \varnothing$, but this will require a more detailed analysis, which we will undertake in the rest of the paper.

8.3. **Finiteness of counterexamples.** As a corollary of our discussion so far, we see that given $r \geqslant 2$ there are only finitely many Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ with $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ such that the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has more than one nonzero cohomology group. Starting in Section 9, we will turn to the classification of these Mukai vectors.

Theorem 8.8. *Let X be a K3 surface with $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ and $H^2 = 2n$. Fix $r \geqslant 2$. Then there are finitely many tuples $(n, \mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a))$ with $d > 0$ such that $\mathbf{v}$ does not satisfy weak Brill-Noether.*

Proof. By Theorem 8.3 and Proposition 7.1, $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether unless $n < r$. Hence, there are only finitely many possible values for n. Fix n. By Theorem 8.5 and Proposition 7.1, $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether unless $d \leqslant r \lfloor \frac{r}{n} \rfloor + 1$. Hence, for each n, there are only finitely many possible values of d for which $\mathbf{v}$ fails weak Brill-Noether. Fix n and d. By Proposition 4.2, if $a \leqslant 0$, then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether. Since $\mathbf{v}^2 = 2nd^2 - 2ra \geqslant -2$, we always have that $nd^2 + 1 \geqslant ra$. Hence, there are finitely many possible values of a for which $\mathbf{v}$ fails weak Brill-Noether. $\square$

Remark 8.9. Given an arbitrary, fixed polarized surface (X, H) and a fixed rank $r \geqslant 2$, there are only finitely many Chern characters where the moduli space fails to satisfy weak Brill-Noether (see [8, Theorems 3.6 and 3.7]). Theorem 8.8 shows that this finiteness remains true even if we vary X over all K3 surfaces of Picard rank one.

8.4. **Uniform global generation.** In this subsection, we obtain a uniform sufficient condition for the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ to be globally generated.

Proposition 8.10. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $r \geqslant 2$, $d > 0$, $a \geqslant 2$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ on a K3 surface X with $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ and $H^2 = 2n$. If $n \geqslant 2r$, then $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ and the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated.*

Proof. Under the assumptions of the theorem, Theorem 8.3 implies that the higher cohomology of the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ vanishes. By Theorem 6.4, if $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ and $M_H(a, dH, r)$ has a locally free sheaf, then the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated. By Proposition 2.3, if $M_H(a, dH, r)$ does not have any locally free sheaves, then:

(1) Either $\mathbf{v}^2 > 0$ and (a, dH, r) has the form $(l, lpH, lp^2n - 1)$ or $(1, pH, p^2n - 1)$ for some integers p, l. The assumption $a \geqslant 2$ rules out the second possibility. The assumption $n \geqslant 2r$ implies that $lp^2n - 1 \geqslant 2r - 1 > r$ (as $r \geqslant 2$) and precludes the first possibility.
(2) Or $\mathbf{v}^2 = 0$ and $(a, dH, r) = b(r_0^2, r_0d_0H, d_0^2n)$ for integers b, r_0, d_0 which satisfy $d_0^2n - r_0a_0 = -1$ for some integer a_0. The assumption $n \geqslant 2r$ precludes this possibility since $d_0^2n > r$.

We are thus reduced to checking that $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$. Suppose $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$. By Remark 6.5(5) and Lemma 8.1, we have

$$0 > m(nd_1^2 - 1) - 2rd_1 + kr_1^2 \geqslant 2r(d_1^2 - d_1) - 1 + kr_1^2 \geqslant 0,$$

a contradiction. Hence, $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ and the proposition holds. □

Remark 8.11. Proposition 8.10 is sharp. If $n \leqslant 2r - 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (r, (r+1)H, a)$ with

$$rn + 2n - r < a \leqslant \min\left(nr + n + r, nr + 2n + \left\lfloor \frac{n+1}{r} \right\rfloor\right),$$

then $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, n+1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$. We will analyze these cases in greater detail in the rest of the paper.

Theorem 8.12. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $r \geqslant 2$, $d > 0$, $a \geqslant 2$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ on a K3 surface X with $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ and $H^2 = 2n$. Assume that*

$$d \geqslant r\left\lceil \frac{2r}{n} \right\rceil + r.$$

If $n = 1$, assume further that $2d \geqslant 2a + r$. Then $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ and the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated.

Proof. As

$$r\left\lceil \frac{2r}{n} \right\rceil + r \geqslant 2r\left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2 \geqslant r\left\lfloor \frac{r}{n} \right\rfloor + 2,$$

the higher cohomology of the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ vanishes by Theorem 8.5. By Proposition 8.10, we may assume that $n < 2r$. Consequently, $d \geqslant 2r$. By Theorem 6.4, if $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ and $M_H(a, dH, r)$ has a locally free sheaf, then the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated. By Proposition 2.3, if $M_H(a, dH, r)$ does not have any locally free sheaves, then:

(1) Either $\mathbf{v}^2 > 0$ and (a, dH, r) has the form $(l, lpH, lp^2n - 1)$ or $(1, pH, p^2n - 1)$ for some integers p, l. The assumption $a \geqslant 2$ rules out the second possibility and the assumption $d \geqslant 2r \geqslant r + 2$ precludes the first possibility.
(2) Or $\mathbf{v}^2 = 0$ and $(a, dH, r) = b(r_0^2, r_0d_0H, d_0^2n)$ for integers b, r_0, d_0 which satisfy $d_0^2n - r_0a_0 = -1$ for some integer a_0. By assumption

$$d = br_0d_0 \geqslant r\left\lceil \frac{2r}{n} \right\rceil + r = 2nb^2d_0^4 + bd_0^2n.$$

Hence, $r_0 \geqslant 2nbd_0^3 + d_0n$. Then there cannot be any integers a_0 that satisfy $d_0^2n - r_0a_0 = -1$.

We conclude that under the assumptions of the theorem, $M_H(a, dH, r)$ has locally free sheaves. To prove the theorem it suffices to show $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$.

For a contradiction, assume that $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$. Set $m = r_1d - rd_1$. By Lemma 8.2 (1), $d_1 \leqslant \lfloor \frac{2r}{n} \rfloor$, so $n \leqslant 2r$ since d_1 is a positive integer. Hence,

$$m \geqslant r_1 r \left\lfloor \frac{2r}{n} \right\rfloor + rr_1 - r \left\lfloor \frac{2r}{n} \right\rfloor = (r_1 - 1) r \left\lfloor \frac{2r}{n} \right\rfloor + rr_1.$$

If $r_1 \geqslant 2$, then $m \geqslant 3r$. By Lemma 8.2 (1),

$$d_1 < \frac{2r}{mn} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \leqslant \frac{2}{3n} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}}.$$

Hence, $d_1 = 1$ and $n = 1$ or 2. Since $r_1a_1 = nd_1^2 + 1$, we conclude that either $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$ or $n = 2$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (3, H, 1)$. In the latter case, $m \geqslant 5r$ and $1 = d_1 < \frac{1}{5} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{2}}$, which is a contradiction. If $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$,

$$0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2d - 2a - r.$$

The latter is at least 0 by assumption, which is a contradiction.

We may assume that $r_1 = 1$. Then $m \geqslant r$. Hence, $d_1 < \frac{2}{n} + \frac{1}{\sqrt{n}}$. We conclude that the possible pairs are $(n, d_1) = (1, 1), (1, 2), (2, 1)$ or $(3, 1)$. If $d_1 = 1, n = 3$, then

$$0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2m - 2r + k \geqslant 2r - 2r + k = k > 0,$$

a contradiction. If $d_1 = 1, n = 2$, then $m = d - r \geqslant r^2$. Since $r \geqslant 2$,

$$0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle \geqslant r^2 - 2r + k \geqslant k > 0,$$

another contradiction. If $d_1 = 2, n = 1$, then $m = d - 2r \geqslant 2r^2 - r = r(2r - 1) \geqslant 3r$. Hence,

$$0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = \frac{1}{2}(3m - 4r + k) \geqslant \frac{1}{2}(9r - 4r + k) > 0,$$

which is a contradiction. Finally, if $r_1 = d_1 = n = 1$, then $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, 2)$. In that case, since $2d \geqslant 2a + r$

$$\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2d - a - 2r \geqslant d - \frac{3}{2}r \geqslant r^2 - \frac{r}{2} > 0.$$

This concludes the proof that under the assumptions of the theorem $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ and with it the proof of the theorem. ☐

Remark 8.13. When $n = 1$, X is a double cover of $\mathbb{P}^2$ and the line bundles $\mathcal{O}_X(H)$ and $\mathcal{O}_X(2H)$ are not very ample and their sections are pullbacks of sections of $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^2}(1)$ and $\mathcal{O}_{\mathbb{P}^2}(2)$, respectively. Even when $r = 1$, $I_Z(2H)$ is not globally generated when the length of the zero-dimensional scheme is at least 1.

Remark 8.14. Being globally generated is not an open condition. However, it is an open condition in the locus where the higher cohomology vanishes. To characterize the Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ that satisfy weak Brill-Noether and for which the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated, one may concentrate on the case $a \geqslant 2$. Indeed, recall that $\chi(\mathbf{v}) = r + a$, so if $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether and the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated, then $\chi(\mathbf{v}) \geqslant 0$ and there is a short exact

$$0 \to M \to \mathcal{O}_X^{r+a} \xrightarrow{f} E \to 0.$$

In particular, we must have $a \geqslant 0$ for the evaluation map $f\colon \mathcal{O}_X^{r+a} \to E$ to be surjective. If $a = 0$, then $h^0(E) = r$ and if $M \neq 0$, it would have to be a torsion sheaf, which is impossible, so $f\colon E \xrightarrow{\sim} \mathcal{O}_X^r$, contradicting $a = 0$. Finally, if $a = 1$, then E has a resolution of the form

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(-dH) \to \mathcal{O}_X^{r+1} \to E \to 0.$$

Equating Mukai vectors, we see that $r = 1 + nd^2$, so $\mathbf{v} = (nd^2 + 1, dH, 1)$ and $\mathbf{v}(E)^2 = -2$. The unique $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies $E \cong \Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta^\vee[2]}(\mathcal{O}_X(-dH))$.

9. Initial Classifications

In this section, we classify Mukai vectors with small invariants for which weak Brill-Noether fails. We will concentrate on the cases when $0 \leqslant r \leqslant 3$, when r is small relative to n, and when $0 \leqslant a \leqslant 2$. We will study the Bridgeland resolution at the maximal totally destabilizing wall in greater detail to compute the cohomology.

9.1. **Quotients of negative rank.** The quotients in the Bridgeland resolution may have negative rank. The following lemma describes the possibilities.

Proposition 9.1. *Let $r, d, a > 0$ and $(s,t) \in U_+$.*

(1) *If (s,t) is sufficiently close to $(0,0)$, then*

$$M_{(s,t)}(-r, dH, a) \cong M_H(a, dH, -r)$$

given by $E \mapsto \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$.

(2) *If $r > a$, then there is a unique totally semistable wall W. For $1 \leqslant i \leqslant 2$, let $\sigma_i := \sigma_{(sH,t_iH)}$ be stability conditions in the two chambers separated by the wall with $t_2 < 1 < t_1$.*

  (a) *For the generic $E \in M_{\sigma_1}(-r, dH, a)$, $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$ is a two-term complex fitting in the distinguished triangle*

$$(\mathcal{O}_X[1])^{\oplus(r-a)} \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \to R_{\mathcal{O}_X[1]}(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee), \tag{32}$$

  where $R_{\mathcal{O}_X[1]}(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee) \in M_H(r, dH, -a)$

  (b) *If $E \in M_{\sigma_2}(-r, dH, a)$ is generic, then*

$$\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \in M_H(a, dH, -r).$$

(3) *If $r \leqslant a$, Then $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \in M_H(a, dH, -r)$ for a generic $E \in M_{\sigma_{(sH,tH)}}(-r, dH, a)$.*

Proof. Since $a > 0$, Proposition 3.4 implies part (1).

We now set $\mathbf{v} := (-r, dH, a)$ and classify the totally semistable walls for $\mathbf{v}$. By part (1) for $\mathbf{v}' = (a, dH, -r)$, any $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ has the form $F = \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$ where $E \in M_{(s,t)}(\mathbf{v})$ and (s_0, t_0) is sufficiently close to $(0,0)$. By Proposition 4.2, there are no totally semistable walls for $\mathbf{v}'$ in U_+ unless $\chi(\mathbf{v}') = a - r < 0$, in which case the unique totally semistable wall in U_+ is given by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$. Thus if $r \leqslant a$, then there is no totally semistable wall for $\mathbf{v}'$ between $\mathcal{G}$ and $\mathcal{C}$. Thus for arbitrary $(s', t') \in U_+$, the generic $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is $\sigma_{(s',t')}$-stable and if $F = \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$, then $E \in M_{(s,t)}(\mathbf{v})$ is generic, where now (s,t) is arbitrary, giving part (3).

Now we prove part (2). If $r > a$ so that $\chi(\mathbf{v}') = a - r < 0$, there is a unique totally semistable wall for $\mathbf{v}'$ between $\mathcal{G}$ and $\mathcal{C}$, corresponding to $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$. Thus there is a unique totally semistable wall W in U_+ for $\mathbf{v}$. Let $\sigma_i = \sigma_{(s,t_i)}$ such that (s, t_1) (resp. (s, t_2)) is above (resp. below) W. Then for the generic $E \in M_{\sigma_1}(\mathbf{v})$, we have $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \in M_{\sigma_2}(\mathbf{v}')$, and similarly, for the generic $E \in M_{\sigma_2}(\mathbf{v})$, we have $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \in M_{\sigma_1}(\mathbf{v}') \cap M_H(\mathbf{v}')$, giving (b). Thus by (13) from the proof of Proposition 4.2, for the generic $E \in M_{\sigma_1}(\mathbf{v})$, $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$ sits in a distinguished triangle

$$(\mathcal{O}_X[1])^{\oplus(r-a)} \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \to R_{\mathcal{O}_X[1]}(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee), \tag{33}$$

where $R_{\mathcal{O}_X[1]}(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee) \in M_H(r, dH, -a)$, as required. Now,

$$M_{(sH,tH)}(r, dH, a) = \{E | E \in M_H(r, dH, a)\}$$

for $s < d/r$ and $M_{(sH,tH)}(r, dH, a) = \{F^\vee | F \in M_H(r, -dH, a)\}$ for $s > d/r$.

For a generic $E[-1] \in M_{\sigma_1}(r, -dH, -a)$, since $s > 0 > -d/r$, $F = (E[-1])^\vee \in M_H(r, dH, -a)$. $\square$

9.2. **Ranks 0 and 1.** In this subsection, we show that all Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ with $d > 0$ and $r = 0, 1$ satisfy weak Brill-Noether. We also show that if in addition $a \geqslant 2$, then the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated unless $n = r = 1$, $d = 2$ and $2 \leqslant a \leqslant 4$. We begin by a useful lemma.

Lemma 9.2. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$, $r, a \geqslant 0$, and $d > 0$. Assume that $n \geqslant r$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1 H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$. Set $m = r_1 d - r d_1$ and $k = a_1 d - a d_1$. Then $d_1 = 1$ and one of the following holds:*

(1) $r_1 d = r + 1$, $r_1 a_1 = n + 1$ *and* $r_1 \leqslant \sqrt{\frac{2r-n}{k}}$*; or*
(2) $n = r$, $\mathbf{v} = (r, (r+2)H, r^2 + 3r + 1)$ *and* $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, r+1)$*; or*
(3) $n = r = 1$, $\mathbf{v} = (1, dH, 2d - 1)$ *($d \geqslant 2$) and* $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, 2)$.

Proof. By Lemma 8.2, if $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1 H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$, then $d_1 < \frac{2r}{n}$. Since $n \geqslant r$ and d_1 is a positive integer, we conclude that $d_1 = 1$. Hence, $r_1 a_1 = n + 1$. By Lemma 8.1 and Remark 6.5 (5), we have

$$0 > m(n-1) - 2r + k r_1^2.$$

If $n \geqslant 2$, then as $n \geqslant r$, we must have $m \leqslant 2$. We conclude that:

(1) $m = r_1 d - r = 1$ and $r_1 \leqslant \sqrt{\frac{2r-n}{k}}$; or
(2) $m = 2$ and hence, $n = r$, $k = r_1 = 1$. We conclude that $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, r+1)$ and $\mathbf{v} = (r, (r+2)H, r^2 + 3r + 1)$; or
(3) $n = r = 1$ and $k = r_1 = 1$, so that $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v} = (1, dH, 2d - 1)$ and $d \geqslant 2$ since $m = d - 1 \geqslant 1$.

□

If we apply this lemma in ranks zero and one, we get the following two results:

Proposition 9.3. *If $\mathbf{v} = (0, dH, a)$ is a Mukai vector with $d > 0$, then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether. Moreover, if $a \geqslant 2$, then the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated.*

Proof. Let $\mathbf{v} = (0, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $d > 0$ and $a \geqslant 0$. Lemma 9.2 implies that $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$. By Theorem 6.4, the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has $H^1(X, E) = 0$. On the other hand, if $a < 0$, then Proposition 4.2 implies that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether.

Now let $a \geqslant 2$. Suppose the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is not globally generated. Since $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$, Theorem 6.4 implies that the generic sheaf in $M_H(a, dH, 0)$ is not locally free. By Proposition 2.3, this is only possible if $(a, dH, 0) = (l, lpH, lp^2 n - 1)$, as $a \geqslant 2$ by assumption and $\mathbf{v}^2 > 0$. Solving this equality gives $l = p = n = 1$, so that $a = 1$ contrary to our assumption that $a \geqslant 2$. □

Proposition 9.4. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (1, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $d > 0$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether. If $a \geqslant 2$, then the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated unless $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (1, 2H, a)$ for $a = 2, 3, 4$.*

Proof. When $r = 1$, it follows from Lemma 9.2 that if $D_{\mathbf{v}} \neq \varnothing$, then $n = 1$, $d \geqslant 2$, $\mathbf{v} = (1, dH, 2d - 1)$, and $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \{\mathbf{v}_1\}$, where $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, 2)$. Indeed, if $n \geqslant 2$, then $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ as

$$1 \leqslant r_1 \leqslant \sqrt{\frac{2r - n}{k}}.$$

Therefore, except for the case $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (1, dH, 2d - 1)$, $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$, so Theorem 6.4 implies that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether. Moreover, by Proposition 2.3, $M_H(a, dH, 1)$ contains locally free sheaves when $a \geqslant 2$ unless $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (1, 2H, 2)$ or $\mathbf{v} = (1, 2H, 4)$. Hence, the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is globally generated except in these two cases.

Returning to the case when $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (1, dH, 2d - 1)$, we observe that $D_{\mathbf{v}_0} = \varnothing$ where $\mathbf{v}_0 = (1, dH, d^2 + 1)$. Theorem 6.4 and Proposition 7.1 then imply that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether in this case as well. For the question of global generation, we consider the Harder-Narasimhan filtration for the generic

$E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ along the wall $\mathcal{W}$ induced by $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, 2)$, which is the unique effective spherical class in $\mathfrak{H}_{\mathcal{W}}$. Lemma 5.1 then implies that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H) \to E \to F \to 0, \tag{34}$$

where $\mathcal{O}_X(H)$ is the unique stable bundle of Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}_1$ and F is a σ-stable object such that $\mathbf{v}(F) = (0, (d-1)H, 2d-3)$. By Lemma 9.2, $D_{\mathbf{v}_1} = \varnothing$ and by Proposition 9.3, $D_{\mathbf{v}(F)} = \varnothing$, so applying $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(\_)^\vee$ to (34), we get

$$0 \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(\mathcal{O}_X(dH))^\vee \to 0.$$

By Propositions 3.4 and 3.6,

$$\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(\mathcal{O}_X(dH))^\vee \in M_H(2, H, 1) \text{ and } \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee \in M_H(2d-3, (d-1)H, 0)$$

for generic $F \in M_H(0, (d-1)H, 2d-3)$. If $d \geqslant 3$, then the generic element of $M_H(2d-3, (d-1)H, 0)$ is locally free by Proposition 2.3, so for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$, we have $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee$ is locally free since $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(\mathcal{O}_X(dH))$ is locally free. Thus by Lemma 3.1, for $d \geqslant 3$ the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies $H^i(X, E) = 0$ for $i > 0$ and is globally generated.

It remains to consider $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (1, 2H, a)$ for $2 \leqslant a \leqslant 4$.[3] In this case, the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is not globally generated by Remark 8.13. ☐

9.3. **Ranks 2 and 3.** We next classify moduli spaces of rank 2 and 3 sheaves where weak Brill-Noether fails. We begin by a numerical observation.

Lemma 9.5. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r \geqslant 2, a \geqslant 0, d > 0$, and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. If the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has $H^1(X, E) \neq 0$, then $D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}_0} \neq \varnothing$, where $\mathbf{v}_0 = (r, dH, \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor)$. Moreover, for any $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1) \in D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}_0}$, if we set $m = r_1 d - r d_1$ and $k = a_1 d - a_0 d_1$, then*

$$1 \leqslant k = a_1 d - a_0 d_1 = \frac{1}{r r_1}(-nmdd_1 + rd - r_1 d_1) + d_1 \left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} \tag{35}$$

and

$$1 \leqslant ndd_1 m \leqslant rd - r_1 d_1 + r r_1 d_1 \left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} - r r_1, \tag{36}$$

where $\{\_\}$ denotes the fractional part. In particular, $1 \leqslant d_1 nm < r + r_1(r-2)$.

Proof. The first claim follows from Proposition 7.1, so to prove the remaining claims it suffices to assume that $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{v}_0$. If $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1 H, a_1) \in D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}}$, the condition 6.5(4) becomes

$$\begin{aligned} 1 \leqslant k = a_1 d - a_0 d_1 &= d\left(\frac{nd_1^2+1}{r_1}\right) - d_1\left(\frac{nd^2+1}{r} - \left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\}\right) \\ &= \frac{1}{rr_1}\left(rd(nd_1^2+1) - r_1 d_1(nd^2+1)\right) + d_1\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} \\ &= \frac{1}{rr_1}\left(ndd_1(rd_1 - r_1 d) + rd - r_1 d_1\right) + d_1\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} \\ &= \frac{1}{rr_1}\left(-nmdd_1 + rd - r_1 d_1\right) + d_1\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\}. \end{aligned}$$

We thus obtain (35). Rearranging this equation and using condition 6.5(3) gives

$$1 \leqslant ndd_1 m \leqslant rd - r_1 d_1 + rr_1 d_1\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} - rr_1.$$

[3]The additional case when $a = 3$ is the $d = 2$ case of $\mathbf{v} = (1, dH, 2d-1)$.

Using the facts that $d_1 \leqslant d$ and $\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} \leqslant \frac{r-1}{r}$, we get

$$1 \leqslant ndd_1m \leqslant rd - r_1d_1 + r_1d_1(r-1) - rr_1 < rd + r_1d_1(r-2) \leqslant rd + r_1d(r-2),$$

and dividing by d gives the final inequality in the lemma. □

Theorem 9.6. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $2 \leqslant r \leqslant 3$, $a \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$, and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. If the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies $H^1(X, E) \neq 0$, then*

(1) *$n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (2, 3H, 5)$, or*
(2) *$n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (3, 4H, 5)$, or*
(3) *$n = 2$ and $\mathbf{v} = (3, 4H, 11)$.*

In these cases $h^1(E) = 1$.

Proof. By Proposition 7.1, it suffices to consider first when $a = \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor$.

First, suppose $r = 2$. If $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}_0}$, then by Lemma 9.5

$$1 \leqslant d_1mn < 2,$$

so it follows from $0 < r_1 < r$ that $n = r_1 = d_1 = m = 1$. We conclude that $n = 1$, $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_0 = (2, 3H, 5)$. For $E \in M_H(2, 3H, 5)$, $h^1(E) = 1$ by Example 6.3.

Next suppose $E \in M_H(2, 3H, 4)$ is a generic sheaf. Then $\mathbf{u}_0 = -(1, -H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{u}_1 = (1, H, 2)$ are the Mukai vectors of the two unique σ-stable objects $T_0 = \mathcal{O}_X(-H)[1]$ and $T_1 = \mathcal{O}_X(H)$ with Mukai vector in $\mathfrak{H}$, respectively. As $R_{T_1}(\mathbf{v}) = (0, H, 0)$ is a minimal vector in its orbit, Lemma 5.1 implies that E fits in an exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus 2} \to E \to R_{T_1}(E) \to 0,$$

where $R_{T_1}(E) \in M_\sigma(0, H, 0)$ is σ-stable. By the proof of Proposition 9.3 $D_{(0,H,0)} = \varnothing$, so the generic $L \in M_H(0, H, 0)$ is still σ-stable. Thus $R_{T_1}(E) \in M_H(0, H, 0)$. Then $H^1(X, E) = 0$ by taking cohomology of the short exact sequence. Proposition 7.1 and Theorem 6.4 now imply the proposition when $r = 2$.

Next, suppose $r = 3$. Let $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}_0}$. By Theorem 8.3 and Lemma 8.2, we may assume $1 \leqslant n \leqslant 2$ and $1 \leqslant r_1 \leqslant 2$. First, suppose $n = 2$. Then there are no spherical classes with $r_1 = 2$, so we must have $r_1 = 1$. By Lemma 9.5, it follows that

$$1 \leqslant 2d_1m < 4,$$

so $d_1 = m = 1$. We conclude that when $n = 2$, $D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}_0} = \varnothing$ unless $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 4H, 11)$, in which case $D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}_0} = \{(1, H, 3)\}$.

We claim that the unique $E_0 \in M_H(3, 4H, 11)$ has $h^1(E_0) = 1$. Indeed, the sheaf E_0 fits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus 4} \to E_0 \to R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E_0) \to 0,$$

by Lemma 5.2, where $R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E_0) \in M_\sigma(-1, 0, -1)$. As $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$ is σ-stable of the same Mukai vector, we must have $R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E_0) \cong \mathcal{O}_X[1]$. Taking cohomology gives $h^1(E_0) = 1$.

On the other hand, we claim that the generic $E \in M_H(3, 4H, 10)$ has $H^1(X, E) = 0$. It is easy to see that $D_{(3,4H,10)} = \{(1, H, 3)\}$, so Lemma 5.2 implies that the generic $E \in M_H(3, 4H, 10)$ fits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus 3} \to E \to R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E) \to 0,$$

where $R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E) \in M_\sigma(0, H, 1)$. By Proposition 9.3, the generic $L \in M_H(0, H, 1)$ is σ-stable because $D_{(0,H,1)} = \varnothing$, so

$$(0, H, 1) = R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(3, 4H, 10)$$

is a minimal vector in its orbit, and $R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E) \in M_\sigma(0, H, 1) \cap M_H(0, H, 1)$. Then taking cohomology gives $H^1(X, E) = 0$, as required. By Theorem 6.4 and Proposition 7.1, we conclude that when $r = 3$ and $n = 2$, $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether unless $\mathbf{v} = (3, 4H, 11)$.

Now we may suppose that $n = 1$. If $r_1 = 2$, then Lemma 9.5 implies that $1 \leqslant d_1(2d - 3d_1) \leqslant 4$. Since r_1 divides $d_1^2 + 1$, d_1 and $m = 2d - 3d_1$ must both be odd. We conclude that the only possibilities are:

(1) $d_1 = 3$, $m = 1$, in which case $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, 3H, 5)$ and $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 5H, 8)$. We will discuss this case below.
(2) $d_1 = 1$, $m = 3$, in which case $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$ and $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 3H, 3)$. In this case, $a_1 d - a_0 d_1 = 0$, which is a contradiction.
(3) $d_1 = m = 1$, in which case $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$ and $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 2H, 1)$. In this case, $a_1 d - a d_1 = 1 = m$. Since $D_{\mathbf{v}_0} = \{\mathbf{v}_1\}$, by Lemma 6.2, the cohomology of the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v}_0)$ vanishes.

If $r_1 = 1$, then Lemma 9.5 implies that $1 \leqslant d_1(d - 3d_1) \leqslant 3$. The possibilities are:

(1) $d_1 = 3$, $m = 1$, in which case $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, 3H, 10)$ and $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 10H, 33)$. In this case, $a_1 d - a d_1 = 1 = m$, so by Lemma 6.2, the cohomology of the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v}_0)$ vanishes.
(2) $d_1 = 1$, $m = 3$, in which case $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 6H, 12)$. In this case, $a_1 d - a_0 d_1 = 0$, which is a contradiction.
(3) $d_1 = 2$, $m = 1$, in which case $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, 2H, 5)$ and $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 7H, 16)$. We will discuss this case below.
(4) $d_1 = 1$, $m = 2$, in which case $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 5H, 8)$. Since
$$D_{\mathbf{v}_0} = \{(1, H, 2), (2, 3H, 5)\}$$
and for both of these $a_1 d - a_0 d_1 = m$, by Lemma 6.2, the cohomology of the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v}_0)$ vanishes.
(5) $d_1 = m = 1$, in which case $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 4H, 5)$. We will discuss this case below.

We need to discuss the remaining two cases. First, let $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 7H, 16)$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, 2H, 5) = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X(2H))$. By Proposition 9.3, the generic $L \in M_H(0, H, 1)$ is σ-stable because $D_{(0,H,1)} = \varnothing$. Thus
$$(0, H, 1) = R_{\mathcal{O}_X(2H)}(3, 7H, 16)$$
is a minimal vector in its orbit, so by Lemma 5.2 the generic sheaf $E \in M_H(3, 7H, 16)$ sits in a short exact sequence
$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(2H)^{\oplus 3} \to E \to R_{\mathcal{O}_X(2H)}(E) \to 0,$$
where $R_{\mathcal{O}_X(2H)}(E) = L \in M_H(0, H, 1) \cap M_\sigma(0, H, 1)$. Taking cohomology we see that $H^1(X, E) = 0$.

Finally, let $\mathbf{v}_0 = (3, 4H, 5)$. The generic $L \in M_H(0, H, -1)$ is σ-stable because $D_{(0,H,-1)} = \varnothing$. Thus $(0, H, -1) = R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(3, 4H, 5)$ is a minimal vector in its orbit, so by Lemma 5.2 the generic $E \in M_H(3, 4H, 5)$ fits in a short exact sequence
$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus 3} \to E \to R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E) \to 0,$$
where $R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E) = L \in M_H(0, H, -1) \cap M_\sigma(0, H, -1)$. The Mukai vector $(0, H, -1)$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether by Proposition 9.3, so we must have $H^1(X, L) = \mathbb{C}$ since $\chi(L) = -1$. We conclude that $h^1(X, E) = 1$.

It is easy to see that $D_{(3,4H,4)} = \{(1, H, 2)\}$. It follows from Lemma 5.2 that the generic $E \in M_H(3, 4H, 4)$ sits in a short exact sequence
$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus 2} \to E \to R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E) \to 0,$$
where $R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E) \in M_\sigma^s(1, 2H, 0)$. If $R_{\mathcal{O}_X(H)}(E) \in M_H(1, 2H, 0)$, then $h^1(E) = 0$ by Proposition 9.4 and the long exact sequence of cohomology. By Lemma 9.2, $D_{(1,2H,0)} = \varnothing$ as the only possibility is $(1, H, 2)$ which doesn't pair negatively with $(1, 2H, 0)$. Thus the generic member of $M_H(1, 2H, 0)$ is σ-stable, as required. We conclude that when $n = 1$ and $r = 3$, $M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether except when $\mathbf{v} = (3, 4H, 5)$. □

Remark 9.7. One can carry out this analysis for increasing rank, but the number of possibilities grows rapidly. In Section 11, we will classify all of the Mukai vectors that violate weak Brill-Noether up to rank 20 with the aid of a computer search.

9.4. **Classification of moduli spaces where weak Brill-Noether fails when r is small relative to n.** By Theorem 8.3, all Mukai vectors with $r \leqslant n$ satisfy weak Brill-Noether. In this subsection, we study the cases when $n < r \leqslant 3n$. We split our classification into two theorems studying the possibilities when $n < r \leqslant 2n$ and $2n < r \leqslant 3n$, respectively. In both theorems, it is useful to express certain important quantities, such as $\mathbf{v}^2$, in terms of k, m, r_1, d_1, n, and r, where $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$.

Lemma 9.8. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r, a \geqslant 0$ and $d > 0$. For $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$, set $k = a_1d - ad_1$ and $m = r_1d - rd_1$. Then r_1 divides $r - d_1mn$, so using the division algorithm we may write $r - d_1mn = r_1^2q + r_1s$ where $q \geqslant 0$ and $0 \leqslant s < r_1$. Thus*

$$\mathbf{v}^2 = \frac{2kr}{d_1} + \frac{\left(2nm - \frac{2r}{d_1}\right)(rd_1 + m)}{r_1^2} = \frac{2}{d_1}\left(kr - (qr_1 + s)\left(\frac{rd_1 + m}{r_1}\right)\right).$$

Moreover, $R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) =$

$$\left(\frac{-(qr_1 + s)r_1d_1 - m + kr_1^2}{d_1}, \left(-d_1(qr_1 + s) + kr_1\right)H, -(qr_1 + s)a_1 + kd_1n\right).$$

Proof. Since $r_1d - d_1r = m$ and $r_1a_1 = d_1^2n + 1$, $r_1(ma_1 - d) = d_1(d_1mn - r)$. As $\gcd(r_1, d_1) = 1$, r_1 divides $r - d_1mn$, so using the division algorithm we may write $r - d_1mn = r_1^2q + r_1s$ where $q \geqslant 0$ and $0 \leqslant s < r_1$. Solving for d in the definition of m, for a in the definition of k, and for a_1 in the equation $\mathbf{v}_1^2 = -2$, we get

$$\begin{aligned}
\frac{\mathbf{v}^2}{2} = nd^2 - ra =& d\left(dn - \frac{ra_1}{d_1}\right) + \frac{rk}{d_1} \\
=& d\left(dn - \frac{r}{d_1}\frac{d_1^2n + 1}{r_1}\right) + \frac{rk}{d_1} \\
=& \frac{d}{d_1r_1}(d_1mn - r) + \frac{rk}{d_1} \\
=& \frac{1}{d_1}(rk - (r_1q + s)d) \\
=& \frac{1}{d_1}\left(rk - (qr_1 + s)\left(\frac{rd_1 + m}{r_1}\right)\right).
\end{aligned} \tag{37}$$

For the claim about the spherical reflection, by Lemma 8.1 we have

$$\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = \frac{m(nd_1^2 - 1) - 2rd_1 + kr_1^2}{r_1d_1}.$$

Using this we compute the components of $R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = \mathbf{v} + \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle \mathbf{v}_1$. For the rank, we get

$$\begin{aligned}
r + \frac{r_1}{r_1d_1}(m(nd_1^2 - 1) - 2rd_1 + kr_1^2) =& \frac{1}{d_1}(d_1(mnd_1 - r) - m + kr_1^2) \\
=& -(qr_1 + s)r_1 + \frac{1}{d_1}(-m + kr_1^2);
\end{aligned} \tag{38}$$

for the first Chern class we get

$$\begin{aligned} d+\frac{d_1}{r_1d_1}(m(nd_1^2-1)-2rd_1+kr_1^2) &= \frac{1}{r_1}(r_1d+m(nd_1^2-1)-2rd_1+kr_1^2) \\ &= \frac{1}{r_1}(d_1(mnd_1-r)+kr_1^2) \\ &= \frac{1}{r_1}(-d_1(qr_1+s)r_1+kr_1^2) \\ &= -d_1(qr_1+s)+kr_1; \end{aligned} \tag{39}$$

and for the final component we get

$$\begin{aligned} & a+\frac{a_1}{r_1d_1}(m(nd_1^2-1)-2rd_1+kr_1^2) \\ =& \frac{a_1d-k}{d_1}+\frac{a_1}{r_1d_1}(m(nd_1^2-1)-2rd_1+kr_1^2) \\ =& \frac{1}{r_1d_1}(a_1(r_1d+m(nd_1^2-1)-2rd_1+kr_1^2)-kr_1) \\ =& \frac{1}{r_1d_1}(a_1((mnd_1-r)d_1+kr_1^2)-kr_1) \\ =& \frac{1}{r_1d_1}(a_1(-(qr_1+s)r_1d_1+kr_1^2)-kr_1) \\ =& -a_1(qr_1+s)+\frac{1}{r_1d_1}(kr_1(nd_1^2+1)-kr_1) \\ =& -a_1(qr_1+s)+nkd_1. \end{aligned} \tag{40}$$

$\square$

Theorem 9.9. *Let X be a K3 surface such that $\operatorname{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ with $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $n < r \leqslant 2n$, $d > 0$. Then the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies $H^1(X,E) \neq 0$ if and only if*

$$\mathbf{v} = \left(n+r_1^2, \left(\left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right)+r_1\right)H, \left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right)^2+n\right)$$

for some $r_1 \mid n+1$ and $1 \leqslant r_1 \leqslant \sqrt{n}$, in which case $h^1(X,E) = 1$.

Remark 9.10. In the exceptional cases of Theorem 9.9, we have $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$. In particular, if $\mathbf{v}$ as in Theorem 9.9 satisfies $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$, then $H^1(X,E) = 0$ for the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$.

Proof. By Proposition 7.1, we may first suppose that

$$\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{v}_0 = (r, dH, \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor)$$

and suppose that $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN}$ induces the largest totally semistable wall. By Lemma 8.2, $d_1 < \frac{2r}{mn} \leqslant \frac{4}{m}$. Hence, $1 \leqslant md_1 \leqslant 3$.

If $d_1 = 2$ or 3, then $m = 1$. In these two cases, we will now show that $k = a_1d - ad_1 = 1$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 > 0$. It will then follow from Lemma 6.2 that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether in these cases.

When $d_1 = 2$, we have $r_1d = 2r+1$ and $r_1a_1 = 4n+1$. Substituting $r \leqslant 2n$ and $d_1 = 2$ into Equation (35) of Lemma 9.5, we obtain

$$1 \leqslant a_1d - 2a \leqslant -\frac{2}{r} + 2\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} \leqslant -\frac{2}{r} + 2\frac{r-1}{r} < 2.$$

Hence, $a_1 d - a d_1 = 1$. By Lemma 9.8,

$$\mathbf{v}^2 = r + \frac{(2n-r)(2r+1)}{r_1^2} \geqslant r > 0,$$

as claimed.

Similarly, when $d_1 = 3$, we have $r_1 d = 3r + 1$ and $r_1 a_1 = 9n + 1$. By Lemma 8.1,

$$0 > 9n - 1 - 6r + kr_1^2 \geqslant 9n - 1 - 12n + kr_1^2.$$

Hence, $3n \geqslant kr_1^2$. Substituting $r \leqslant 2n$ and $d_1 = 3$ into Equation (35) of Lemma 9.5, we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} 1 \leqslant a_1 d - 3a &\leqslant \frac{1}{rr_1}(-nd - 3r_1) + 3\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} \\ &\leqslant -\frac{3n}{r_1^2} + 3\frac{r-1}{r} \leqslant -k + 3\frac{r-1}{r}. \end{aligned}$$

Hence, $k = a_1 d - a d_1 = 1$. By Lemma 9.8,

$$\mathbf{v}^2 = \frac{2}{3}\left(r + \frac{(3n-r)(3r+1)}{r_1^2}\right) > 0,$$

as claimed.

We are thus reduced to considering the case $d_1 = 1$. Substituting $d_1 = 1$ and $r \leqslant 2n$ into (36), we get

$$1 \leqslant ndm \leqslant rd - r_1 + rr_1\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} - rr_1 < 2nd - r_1.$$

Hence, $m = 1$, $r_1 d = r + 1$ and $r_1 a_1 = n + 1$. By Lemma 8.1,

$$0 > (n-1) - 2r + kr_1^2 \geqslant -3n - 1 + kr_1^2.$$

Thus $kr_1^2 \leqslant 3n$ and $r_1 \leqslant \sqrt{3n}$. In particular, $r_1 \leqslant n$.

By Lemma 9.8, using $d_1 = 1$, $m = 1$, we can write

$$r - n = r_1^2 q + s r_1,$$

where $0 \leqslant s < r_1$. Let $f = \{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\}$. Then

$$a_1 d - a = \frac{(n+1)(r+1)}{r_1^2} - \frac{n(r+1)^2 + r_1^2}{rr_1^2} + f = q + \frac{s}{r_1} + \frac{q-1}{r} + \frac{s}{rr_1} + f.$$

We claim that either $a_1 d - a = 1$ and $q = 1$, $s = f = 0$ or $a_1 d - a = q + 1$. Since $r > n$, if $s = 0$, then $q \geqslant 1$ and

$$a_1 d - a = q + \frac{q-1}{r} + f.$$

Since $a_1 d - a$ is an integer and $q - 1 < r$, we conclude that $q \leqslant a_1 d - a \leqslant q + 1$. Furthermore, $a_1 d - a = q$ only if $q = 1$ and $f = 0$. We may now assume that $s \geqslant 1$ and $q \geqslant 0$. Since $r_1^2 q < r$, we have that $\frac{q}{r} < \frac{1}{r_1^2}$. Hence,

$$\frac{1}{rr_1} \leqslant \frac{s}{r_1} + \frac{q-1}{r} + \frac{s}{rr_1} + f \leqslant \frac{s}{r_1} + \frac{1}{r_1^2} + f < 2.$$

Since $a_1 d - a$ is an integer, we conclude that $a_1 d - a = q + 1$.

First, suppose that $(q, s) \neq (1, 0)$. Then $k = q + 1$, and substituting $m = 1 = d_1$ into Lemma 9.8 gives

$$\mathbf{v}' = (r', d'H, a') = R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = (-1 + r_1(r_1 - s), (r_1 - s)H, n - q - a_1 s),$$

which satisfies $0 \leqslant r' < r$, and $d' > 0$. Since $r_1 d - r = m = 1$, [39, Theorem 2.5] implies that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to E_1^{\oplus -\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle} \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where $E_1 \in M_H(\mathbf{v}_1)$ and $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is generic. Since

$$\mathbf{v}^2 = (\mathbf{v}')^2 = \frac{2}{r_1}(r_1(r_1 - s)(r_1 q + s) + (r_1 - s)n - (r_1 q + s)) > 0,$$

it follows by induction that the generic $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ satisfies $H^1(X, F) = 0$. Since $r_1 \leqslant n$, Theorem 8.3 implies that $H^1(X, E_1) = 0$. The long exact sequence of cohomology now implies that $H^1(X, E) = 0$ for the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$.

Finally, consider the case $(q, s) = (1, 0)$. We then have $r = n + r_1^2$, and $k = 1$, so that setting $m = 1 = d_1$ in Lemma 9.8 we get

$$\mathbf{v}' = (r', d'H, a') = R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = (-1, 0, -1) = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1]).$$

Thus $\mathbf{v}^2 = (\mathbf{v}')^2 = -2$, so the unique $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ fits in the short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X \to E_1^{\oplus d} \to E \to 0,$$

from which it is clear that $H^1(X, E) = \mathbb{C}$ since $H^1(X, E_1) = 0$ by Theorem 8.3.

To finish the proof, we need to show that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has $H^1(X, E) = 0$, where $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{v}_0 - (0, 0, 1)$ and

$$\mathbf{v}_0 = (n + r_1^2, ((\frac{n+1}{r_1}) + r_1)H, (\frac{n+1}{r_1})^2 + n)$$

as in the previous case. From $r_1 d - r = 1$ we see that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in an exact sequence

$$0 \to E_1^{\oplus -\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle} \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is generic with

$$\mathbf{v}' = R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = \mathbf{v} - a_1(r_1, H, a_1) = (r_1^2 - 1, r_1 H, n - 1).$$

We have $H^1(X, F) = 0$ by Theorem 8.3. Thus $H^1(X, E) = 0$, as required. □

Our next theorem classifies the failure of weak Brill-Noether when $2n < r \leqslant 3n$.

Theorem 9.11. *Let X be a K3 surface such that* $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ *with $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $2n < r \leqslant 3n$, $d > 0$, and $a > 0$. The generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies $H^1(X, E) \neq 0$ if and only if $\mathbf{v}$ belongs to one of the following three cases:*

1. *$\mathbf{v} = (r, (r+1)H, nr + 2n)$ with $2n < r \leqslant 3n$;*
2. *$\mathbf{v} = (n + r_1^2, ((\frac{n+1}{r_1}) + r_1)H, (\frac{n+1}{r_1})^2 + n)$, where $r_1 \mid n + 1$ and $\sqrt{n} < r_1 \leqslant \sqrt{2n}$;*
3. *$\mathbf{v} = (3n, (3n+2)H, 3n^2 + 4n + 1)$ with $n > 1$.*

Proof. By Proposition 7.1, it suffices to first assume

$$\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{v}_0 = (r, dH, \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2 + 1}{r} \right\rfloor).$$

Then suppose that $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1 H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN}$ induces the largest totally semistable wall. Set $m = r_1 d - r d_1$. By Lemma 8.2, $d_1 < \frac{2r}{mn} \leqslant \frac{6}{m}$. Hence, $1 \leqslant m d_1 \leqslant 5$. In particular, if $3 \leqslant d_1 \leqslant 5$, then $m = 1$ and if $d_1 = 2$, then $1 \leqslant m \leqslant 2$.

The case $d_1 = 5$. If $d_1 = 5$, then $m = r_1 d - 5r = 1$. Substituting $m = 1$ and $r \leqslant 3n$ into Lemma 9.5 (35), we obtain

$$\begin{aligned} 1 \leqslant a_1 d - 5a &= \frac{1}{r r_1}(-5nd + rd - 5r_1) + 5\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} \\ &\leqslant \frac{1}{r r_1}(-2nd - 5r_1) + 5 < 5. \end{aligned}$$

Since $d \equiv a_1 \pmod 5$, $a_1 d$ must be a square modulo 5. We conclude that $a_1 d - 5a = 1$ or 4.

If $a_1d - 5a = 1$, then by Lemma 9.8

$$\mathbf{v}^2 = \frac{2}{5}\left(r + \frac{(5n-r)(5r+1)}{r_1^2}\right) > 0.$$

Lemma 6.2 eliminates this case.

Now suppose that $k = a_1d - 5a = 4$. Then by Lemma 9.8

$$\begin{aligned}\mathbf{v}' &= (r', d'H, a') = R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v})\\ &= \left(5n - r + \frac{4r_1^2 - 1}{5}, \left(\frac{5(5n-r) + 4r_1^2}{r_1}\right) H, 20n + \frac{(25n+1)(5n-r)}{r_1^2}\right),\end{aligned}$$

where $0 < r' < r$ and $d', a' > 0$. Since $r_1d - 5r = 1$, by [39, Theorem 2.5], the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to E_1^{\oplus -\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle} \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where $E_1 \in M_H(\mathbf{v}_1)$ and $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is generic. Note that $\mathbf{v}^2 = (\mathbf{v}')^2 = \frac{2}{5}\left(\frac{(5r+1)(5n-r)}{r_1^2} + 4r\right) > 4n$, so $\mathbf{v}'$ cannot be one of the cases (1)-(3) and thus by induction on the rank we may assume that $H^1(X, F) = 0$. Substituting $m = 1$, $k = 4$, $d_1 = 5$ and $r \leqslant 3n$ into Lemma 8.1, we see that $4r_1^2 \leqslant 5n$, hence $r_1 \leqslant n$. By Theorem 8.3, $H^1(X, E_1) = 0$, and thus $H^1(X, E) = 0$ as required.

The case $d_1 = 3, 4$. If $d_1 = 3$ or 4, then $m = r_1d - d_1r = 1$. Substituting $m = 1$ and $r \leqslant 3n$ into Lemma 9.5 (35), we obtain

$$1 \leqslant a_1d - d_1a = \frac{1}{rr_1}(-ndd_1 + rd - d_1r_1) + d_1\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} < -\frac{d_1}{r} + d_1 < d_1.$$

Since $r_1a_1 \equiv r_1d \equiv 1 \pmod{d_1}$, we must have $a_1d \equiv 1 \pmod{d_1}$. Hence, $a_1d - d_1a = 1$. It is easy to check that $\mathbf{v}^2 > 0$ in both cases, therefore Lemma 6.2 guarantees that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether in these cases.

The case $d_1 = 2$. If $d_1 = 2$, then $m = 1$ or 2. If $m = 2$, then substituting $r \leqslant 3n$ into Lemma 9.5 (35), we obtain

$$1 \leqslant a_1d - 2a = \frac{1}{rr_1}(-4nd + rd - 2r_1) + 2\left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} < 2.$$

We conclude that $k = a_1d - ad_1 = 1 < m$, contrary to our assumption that $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN}$ so that $k \geqslant m$. We must therefore have $m = r_1d - 2r = 1$ and $r_1a_1 = 4n + 1$. Hence, r_1, a_1, d_1 and $a_1d - 2a$ are all odd integers. By Lemma 9.8, we may write

$$r - 2n = qr_1^2 + sr_1,$$

where $0 \leqslant s < r_1$. Set

$$A := a_1d - 2\left(\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right) = 2q + \frac{r_1q + s}{r_1r} + 2\left(\frac{s}{r_1} - \frac{1}{r}\right),$$

so that $A \leqslant a_1d - 2a < A + 2$. Observe that $A > 2q$ unless $s = 0$ and $q = 1$ or 2, in which case $A = 2q - \frac{1}{r}$ or $2q$, respectively. Since $a_1d - 2a \geqslant A$ is an odd integer, we conclude that it is at least $2q + 1$. On the other hand, using $s \leqslant r_1 - 1$ and $r_1q + s < \frac{r}{2r_1}$, we see that

$$A < 2q + \frac{1}{r_1r}\frac{r}{2r_1} + 2\left(\frac{r_1-1}{r_1} - \frac{1}{r}\right) = 2q + 2 + \frac{r - 4rr_1 - 4r_1^2}{2r_1^2r} < 2q + 2.$$

Therefore, $k = a_1d - 2a = 2q + 1$ or $2q + 3$.

First, let $k = 2q+1$. If $s \geqslant \frac{r_1}{2}$, then since r_1 is odd we have $s \geqslant \frac{r_1+1}{2}$ and

$$\begin{aligned} 2q+1 \geqslant A &= 2q + \frac{r_1 q + s}{r r_1} + 2\left(\frac{s}{r_1} - \frac{1}{r}\right) \\ &\geqslant 2q + \frac{q}{r} + \frac{r_1+1}{2rr_1} + \frac{r_1+1}{r_1} - \frac{2}{r} \geqslant 2q+1+\frac{2r-3r_1+1}{2rr_1} > 2q+1, \end{aligned}$$

a contradiction. The final inequality follows from $r_1 s \leqslant r_1^2 q + r_1 s \leqslant n < \frac{r}{2}$ and $s \geqslant \frac{r_1}{2}$ which give $r > r_1^2$ and thus $2r - 3r_1 + 1 > 2r_1^2 - 3r_1 + 1 = (2r_1-1)(r_1-1) \geqslant 0$. Hence, $s \leqslant \frac{r_1-1}{2}$. If $q = 0$, then $a_1 d - 2a = 1 = r_1 d - 2r$, and it follows from $s \leqslant \frac{r_1-1}{2}$ and Lemma 9.8 that

$$\mathbf{v}^2 = r - ds \geqslant r - \frac{r_1 d - d}{2} = r - \frac{2r+1-d}{2} = \frac{d-1}{2} \geqslant 0.$$

Lemma 6.2 eliminates this case. Otherwise, $q \geqslant 1$ and from $k = 2q+1$, we get by Lemma 9.8 that

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{v}' &= (r', d'H, a') = R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) \\ &= \left(\frac{r_1^2-1}{2} - r_1 s, (r_1 - 2s)H, \frac{2n(r_1-2s) - (qr_1+s)}{r_1}\right). \end{aligned}$$

As $s \leqslant \frac{r_1-1}{2}$, $r > r' \geqslant 0$ and $d' > 0$. By [39, Theorem 2.5] and $m = r_1 d - 2r = 1$, the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to E_1^{\oplus -\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle} \to E \to F \to 0,$$

with $E_1 \in M_H(\mathbf{v}_1)$ and $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ generic. From $q \geqslant 1$, we see that $r_1^2 \leqslant r_1^2 q + r_1 s \leqslant n$, so $r_1, r' \leqslant n$. Thus $H^1(X,F) = 0 = H^1(X, E_1)$ by Theorem 8.3. Thus $H^1(X,E) = 0$.

Next, let $k = a_1 d - 2a = 2q+3$. Then

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{v}' &= (r', d'H, a') = R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) \\ &= \left(\frac{3r_1^2 - 2r_1 s - 1}{2}, (3r_1 - 2s)H, \frac{2n(3r_1-2s) - (r_1 q + s)}{r_1}\right). \end{aligned}$$

It is clear that $r > r', d' > 0$. By Lemma 9.8 we get that

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{v}'^2 = \mathbf{v}^2 &= 6n + q\left(r_1(3r_1-2s) - 1\right) + s(3r_1 - 2s) - s\left(\frac{4n+1}{r_1}\right) \\ &\geqslant 2n + q\left(r_1(3r_1-2s)-1\right) + s(3r_1-2s) + (a_1 - 1) > 2n, \end{aligned}$$

where we use $s \leqslant r_1 - 1$. As all the counterexamples in the theorem satisfy either $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$ or $\mathbf{v}^2 = 2n$, it follows as in the $d_1 = 5$ case that resolving the generic sheaf $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ using [39, Theorem 2.5] and using induction gives the required cohomology vanishing.

The case $d_1 = 1$. If $d_1 = 1$ and $m \geqslant 3$, then Lemma 9.5 (35) and $r \leqslant 3n$ imply that

$$1 \leqslant \frac{1}{rr_1}(-mnd + rd - r_1) + \left\{\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right\} < 1,$$

which is a contradiction. We conclude that if $d_1 = 1$, then $m = 1$ or 2.

Suppose first that $r_1 d - r = 2$. Since $r_1 a_1 = n+1$, $r_1 \mid r - 2n$ and we can write

$$r - 2n = r_1^2 q + r_1 s,$$

where $0 \leqslant s < r_1$. Set

$$A = a_1 d - \left(\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right) = q + \frac{2q-1}{r} + \frac{s}{r_1} + \frac{2s}{rr_1}.$$

Since

$$\begin{aligned}\frac{2q-1}{r}+\frac{s}{r_1}+\frac{2s}{rr_1}&=-\frac{1}{r}+\frac{2qr_1+2s}{rr_1}+\frac{s}{r_1}\\ &\leqslant -\frac{1}{r}+\frac{1}{r_1^2}+\frac{r_1-1}{r_1}=1-\frac{1}{r}+\frac{1}{r_1^2}-\frac{1}{r_1}<1,\end{aligned}$$

we have that $q<A<q+1$. Since $A\leqslant a_1d-a<A+1$, we conclude that $a_1d-a=q+1$.

If $q=0$, then $a_1d-a<r_1d-r$ and $H^1(X,E)=0$ for the generic $E\in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ by Lemma 6.2.

If $q=1$, then $a_1d-a=r_1d-r$ and by Lemma 9.8 we have

$$\mathbf{v}^2=2((r_1-s)d-4).$$

If $\mathbf{v}^2=-2$, then either $d=1$ and $r_1-s=3$ or $d=3$ and $r_1-s=1$. If $d=1$, then $r>r_1=r+2$, which is a contradiction. If $d=3$, then $r_1=s+1$, so using $3r_1-r=2$ and $r-2n=r_1^2+r_1s$, we get

$$n=-r_1^2+2r_1-1=-(r_1-1)^2<0,$$

a contradiction. Thus $\mathbf{v}^2\geqslant 0$ in this case, and Lemma 6.2 guarantees that $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether this case.

If $q\geqslant 2$, then by Lemma 9.8 we have

$$\begin{aligned}\mathbf{v}'&=(r',d'H,a')\\ &=R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v})=\left(r_1^2-r_1s-2,(r_1-s)H,-q-1+\left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right)(r_1-s)\right),\end{aligned}$$

where $r'\geqslant -1$, $d'\geqslant 1$.

Suppose first that $r'=-1$. Then $r_1=1$ and $\mathbf{v}'=(-1,H,n-q)=(-1,H,3n-r)$, $\mathbf{v}=(r,(r+2)H,nr+4n+1)$. Let $\tilde{\mathbf{v}}:=\mathbf{v}e^{-H}=(r,2H,1)$ for $r>3$. We have $D_{\tilde{\mathbf{v}}}=\varnothing$, so Propositions 3.4 and 3.6 imply that for a generic $E'\in M_H(\tilde{\mathbf{v}})$, we have $\Phi_{X\to X}^{I_\Delta}(E')^\vee\in M_H(1,2H,r)$, i.e. $\Phi_{X\to X}^{I_\Delta}(E')^\vee=I_Z(2H)$, where Z is a generic 0-dimensional subscheme of length $4n+1-r$. Moreover, by Lemma 3.1 (5), a generic $E'\in M_H(\tilde{\mathbf{v}})$ sits in a distinguished triangle

$$I_Z(2H)^\vee\to\mathcal{O}_X^{\oplus r+1}\to E'.$$

Thus a generic $E\in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a distinguished triangle

$$I_Z(H)^\vee\to\mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus r+1}\to E.$$

Dualizing and taking the long exact sequence of cohomology sheaves, we see that E is locally free with dual sitting in a short exact sequence

$$0\to E^\vee\to\mathcal{O}_X(-H)^{\oplus r+1}\to I_Z(H)\to 0.$$

Taking cohomology gives

$$\begin{aligned}h^1(X,E)=h^1(X,E^\vee)=h^0(X,I_Z(H))&=\max\{0,n+2-(4n+1-r)\}\\ &=\max\{0,r+1-3n\}.\end{aligned}$$

Hence, $h^1(X,E)=0$ unless $r=3n$, in which case $h^1(X,E)=1$. Note that here $n>1$, otherwise we would have $n=1,r=3$ and $q=1$ contrary to assumptions. This gives case (3) in the theorem.

If instead $r'\geqslant 0$, or equivalently $r_1>1$, then the assumption $q\geqslant 2$ implies that $r_1\leqslant n$ since by Lemma 8.1, $(q+1)r_1^2\leqslant 4n+1$. Theorem 8.3 thus implies that $H^1(X,E_1)=0$. Moreover, as

$$r'=r_1^2-r_1s-2<r_1^2+r_1s<r_1^2q+r_1s=r-2n\leqslant n$$

for the same reason we have $H^1(X,F)=0$ for the generic $F\in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$. Now, the generic $E\in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0\to E_1^{\oplus-\langle\mathbf{v},\mathbf{v}_1\rangle}\to E\to R_{E_1}(E)\to 0,$$

where $E_1 \in M_H(\mathbf{v}_1)$ and $R_{E_1}(E) \in M_\sigma(\mathbf{v}')$ is generic. By Lemma 9.2, $D_{\mathbf{v}'} = \varnothing$, so in fact $R_{E_1}(E) = F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$. Hence, $H^1(X,E) = 0$.

Finally, we may assume $d_1 = 1$, $m = r_1 d - r = 1$ and $r_1 a_1 = n+1$. By Lemma 9.8, we can write $r - n = r_1^2 q + r_1 s$ where $0 \leqslant s < r_1$. As usual, set

$$A = a_1 d - \left(\frac{nd^2+1}{r}\right) = q + \frac{q-1}{r} + \frac{s}{r_1} + \frac{s}{rr_1}.$$

It is easy to check that $q \leqslant A \leqslant q+1$ and $A = q$ if and only if $q = 1$ and $s = 0$. Since $A \leqslant a_1 d - a < A+1$, we conclude that either $k = a_1 d - a = A = q$ (so that $q = 1$ and $s = 0$) or $k = a_1 d - a = q+1$.

If $q = 1$, $s = 0$, so that $a_1 d - a = 1$, then

$$\begin{aligned}\mathbf{v} &= \left(n + r_1^2, \left(\frac{r+1}{r_1}\right) H, \left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right)\left(\frac{r+1}{r_1}\right) - 1\right) \\ &= \left(n + r_1^2, \left(\left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right) + r_1\right) H, \left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right)^2 + n\right)\end{aligned}$$

and by Lemma 9.8,

$$\mathbf{v}' = (r', d'H, a') = R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = (-1, 0, -1) = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X[1])$$

and $\mathbf{v}^2 = (\mathbf{v}')^2 = -2$, so the unique $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ fits in the short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X \to E_1^{\oplus d} \to E \to 0.$$

Since $H^1(X, E_1) = 0$ by Theorem 8.3, we conclude that

$$H^1(X,E) = H^2(X, \mathcal{O}_X) = \mathbb{C}.$$

This gives case (2) of the theorem.

We are left to consider the case $k = a_1 d - a = q+1$. By Lemma 8.1, $(q+1)r_1^2 \leqslant 5n$. Hence, $r_1 \leqslant n$ unless $n = 2$, $q = 0$ and $r_1 = 3$ or $n = 1$, $q = 0$ and $r_1 = 2$. If $n = 2, q = 0, r_1 = 3$, then $\mathbf{v}_1 = (3, H, 1)$ and $\mathbf{v} = (5, 2H, 1)$. Since $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 0$, we can eliminate that case. If $n = 1, q = 0, r_1 = 2$, then $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$ and $\mathbf{v} = (3, 2H, 1)$. In this case, $H^1(X, E_1) = 0$ by Theorem 9.6. Otherwise $r_1 \leqslant n$ and Theorem 8.3 implies that $H^1(X, E_1) = 0$.

By Lemma 9.8 we get

$$\mathbf{v}' = (r', d'H, a') = \left(r_1^2 - r_1 s - 1, (r_1 - s)H, \frac{(r_1^2 - r_1 s + 1)n - r}{r_1^2}\right),$$

where clearly $r' \geqslant 0$ and $d' \geqslant 1$, and

$$\mathbf{v}^2 = (\mathbf{v}')^2 = 2\left(\frac{n + (r_1^2 - r_1 s - 1)r}{r_1^2}\right) > 0.$$

If $q = 0$, then $a_1 d - a d_1 = 1 = r_1 d - r d_1$ so Lemma 6.2 eliminates this case, and we may assume that $q \geqslant 1$. It follows that

$$r' = r_1^2 - r_1 s - 1 < r_1^2 q + r_1 s = r - n \leqslant 2n,$$

so $\mathbf{v}'$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether by Propositions 9.3 and 9.4 and Theorems 8.3 and 9.9. Since $r_1^2 - r_1 s + 1 \geqslant r_1^2 - r_1(r_1 - 1) + 1 = r_1 + 1$, if $r_1 \geqslant 2$, then $a' \geqslant 0$ and $r' > 0$, so for generic $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$, we have $H^1(X, F) = 0$. By [39, Theorem 2.5], from $r_1 d - r d_1 = 1$ we see that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to E_1^{\oplus -\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle} \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where $F \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is generic. The vanishing of $H^1(X, E_1)$ and $H^1(X, F)$ gives the vanishing of $H^1(X, E)$.

If instead, $r_1 = 1$, then $\mathbf{v}' = (0, H, 2n - r)$ and $\mathbf{v} = (r, (r+1)H, nr + 2n)$. By [39, Theorem 2.5], from $r_1 d - r d_1 = 1$ we see that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to E_1^{\oplus -\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle} \to E \to \mathcal{O}_H(L) \to 0,$$

where $\mathcal{O}_H(L) \in M_H(\mathbf{v}')$ is generic. By Proposition 9.4, $H^1(X, E_1) = 0$. Taking cohomology we conclude that

$$h^1(X, E) = h^1(X, \mathcal{O}_H(L)) = r - 2n > 0.$$

This gives case (1) of the theorem.

To conclude the proof we show that the next Mukai vector in each of the series defined by Case (1)-(3) does not define a counter-example. In Case (1), the next Mukai vector is $\mathbf{v} = (r, (r+1)H, nr + 2n - 1)$. Keeping $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, n+1)$, we have $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2n(r+1) - r(n+1) - nr - 2n + 1 = 1 - r < 0$, so

$$\mathbf{v}' = R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = (1, 2H, 3n - r) = \mathbf{v}(I_Z(2H)),$$

where Z is a 0-dimensional subscheme of length $r + n + 1$. As $r_1 d - r d_1 = 1$, it follows from [39, Theorem 2.5] that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ fits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus(r-1)} \to E \to I_Z(2H) \to 0,$$

where $Z \in \mathrm{Hilb}^{r+n+1}(X)$ is generic. For such Z, $H^1(X, I_Z(2H)) = 0$, so $H^1(X, E) = 0$ as claimed.

In Case (2), the generic stable sheaf E with Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} = (n + r_1^2, \left(\frac{n+1}{r_1} + r_1\right) H, \left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right)^2 + n - 1)$ fits in an exact sequence,

$$0 \to E_1^{\frac{n+1}{r_1}} \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where $\mathbf{v}(E_1) = (r_1, H, \frac{n+1}{r_1})$ and F is a generic stable sheaf with $\mathbf{v}(F) = (r_1^2 - 1, r_1 H, n - 1)$. As r_1 and $r_1^2 - 1$ are both less than or equal to $2n$, by induction $H^1(X, E_1) = H^1(X, F) = 0$. Hence $H^1(X, E) = 0$.

In Case (3), the generic stable sheaf E with Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} = (3n, (3n+2)H, 3n^2 + 4n)$ fits in an exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{3n} \to E \to \mathcal{O}_{2H}(D) \to 0,$$

where $\mathcal{O}_{2H}(D)$ is a general line bundle on a curve with class $2H$ and Euler characteristic n. Since such a line bundle has no higher cohomology, it follows that $H^1(X, E) = 0$. $\square$

Corollary 9.12. *Let r_1 be a positive integer which divides $n + 1$. For $i \geqslant 0$, let*

$$\mathbf{v}(i) = \left(n + r_1^2, \left(\left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right) + r_1\right) H, \left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right)^2 + n - i\right).$$

Then $M_H(\mathbf{v}(i))$ fails to satisfy weak Brill-Noether if and only if $i = 0$. If $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v}(0))$, then $h^1(E) = 1$.

Proof. As in the proof of Theorems 9.9 and 9.11, $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v}(0))$ fits in an exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X \to E_1^{\oplus(\frac{n+1}{r_1} + r_1)} \to E \to 0,$$

where $E_1 \in M_H((r_1, H, \frac{n+1}{r_1}))$. Since $h^1(E_1) = 0$, we conclude that $H^1(E) \cong H^2(\mathcal{O}_X) \cong \mathbb{C}$. On the other hand, if $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v}(1))$ is generic, then E fits in an exact sequence

$$0 \to E_1^{\oplus \frac{n+1}{r_1}} \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where F is generic in $M_H(\mathbf{w})$ with $\mathbf{w} = (r_1^2 - 1, r_1 H, n - 1)$. We claim that $D_{\mathbf{w}}^{BN} = \varnothing$. Indeed, let $\mathbf{w}' = (n - 1, r_1 H, r_1^2 - 1)$ so that $D_{\mathbf{w}'}^{BN} = \varnothing$ by Theorem 8.3. Then $D_{\mathbf{w}}^{BN} = \varnothing$ by Remark 3.7. It follows that $h^1(F) = 0$ and consequently $h^1(E) = 0$. The corollary then follows from Proposition 7.1. $\square$

9.5. **Small values of a.** In this subsection, we study the failure of weak Brill-Noether for Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ with small values of a. Proposition 4.2 shows that if a is negative then weak Brill-Noether holds for $M_H(r, dH, a)$.

Proposition 9.13. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, 1)$ be a Mukai vector with $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ such that $r \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$. If $D_{\mathbf{v}} \neq \varnothing$, then*

$$n = 1, \quad \mathbf{v} = \left(r, \left(\frac{r+1}{2}\right) H, 1\right) \quad \textit{and} \quad D_{\mathbf{v}} = \{(2, H, 1)\}.$$

Moreover, for $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ with $r > 0$, $d > 0$, and $a \leqslant 1$, $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether.

Proof. The first claim follows from Remark 3.7 and Lemma 9.2.

Assume that $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, 1)$ and when $n = 1$, $\mathbf{v} \neq (r, \left(\frac{r+1}{2}\right) H, 1)$. Then $D_{\mathbf{v}}^{BN} \subset D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$. Theorem 6.4 implies that the generic $E \in M_H(r, dH, 1)$ satisfies $H^1(X, E) = 0$. By Proposition 7.1 and the fact that $r > 0$, (r, dH, a) satisfies weak Brill-Noether for all $a \leqslant 1$.

If $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (r, \left(\frac{r+1}{2}\right) H, 1)$, by Theorem 6.4 and Proposition 7.1, it suffices to show that the generic sheaf $E' \in M_H(r, \left(\frac{r+1}{2}\right) H, 1)$ satisfies $H^1(X, E') = 0$. As $D_{(r, (\frac{r+1}{2}) H, 1)}$ consists of the unique Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$, $\mathbf{v}_1$ is the unique effective spherical class in the primitive isotropic sublattice $\mathfrak{H}$. Lemma 5.1 implies that the generic $E' \in M_H(r, \left(\frac{r+1}{2}\right) H, 1)$ fits into a short exact sequence

$$0 \to T_1 \to E' \to F \to 0,$$

where T_1 is the unique stable spherical sheaf with $\mathbf{v}(T_1) = \mathbf{v}_1$ and F is a σ-stable object such that $\mathbf{v}(F) = (r - 2, \left(\frac{r-1}{2}\right) H, 0)$. By Proposition 4.2, $D_{\mathbf{v}(F)} = \varnothing$ and the generic $F \in M_\sigma(\mathbf{v}(F))$ is a stable sheaf with vanishing H^1. As $H^1(X, T_1) = 0$ by Theorem 9.6, we get $H^1(X, E') = 0$. $\square$

Theorem 9.14. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, 2)$ be a Mukai vector with $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ such that $r \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$. If $D_{\mathbf{v}} \neq \varnothing$, then either*

(1) *$n = 1$ and one of the following holds*
   (a) *$\mathbf{v} = (11, 5H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (5, 2H, 1)$*
   (b) *$\mathbf{v} = (23, 7H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (10, 3H, 1)$*
   (c) *$\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, 2)$ with $d \geqslant 3$, $2d - 3 \leqslant r \leqslant 2d - 1$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$*
   (d) *$\mathbf{v} = (12, 5H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (5, 2H, 1)$; or*
(2) *$n = 2$ and one of the following holds*
   (a) *$\mathbf{v} = (11, 4H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (3, H, 1)$*
   (b) *$\mathbf{v} = (7, 3H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (3, H, 1)$*
   (c) *$\mathbf{v} = (8, 3H, 2)$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = (3, H, 1)$; or*
(3) *$n = 3$, $\mathbf{v} = (11, 3H, 2)$, and $\mathbf{v} = (4, H, 1)$.*

Moreover, the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies $H^1(X, E) = 0$ except when $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$.

Proof. Let $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$. As in the proof of Proposition 9.13, conditions Remark 6.5 (3) and (5) imply

$$0 > \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle > nd_1^2 - 1 - 2r_1.$$

Thus $r_1 \geqslant \frac{nd_1^2}{2}$ and

$$0 < a_1 = \frac{nd_1^2 + 1}{r_1} \leqslant \frac{2r_1 + 1}{r_1} = 2 + \frac{1}{r_1}.$$

If $r_1 = 1$, since $a_1 = nd_1^2 + 1 \leqslant 3$, we conclude that either

$$n = d_1 = 1,\ a_1 = 2,\ \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 2d - 2r - 2, \quad \text{or}$$
$$d_1 = 1,\ n = 2,\ a_1 = 3,\ \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = 4d - 3r - 2.$$

Since $d-r \geqslant 1$, $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle$ cannot be negative in either case. Hence, $r_1 > 1$ and $a_1 = 1$ or 2. If $a_1 = 2$, then Remark 6.5 (4) gives $2d - 2d_1 > 0$, so that we can write $d = d_1 + s$ for a positive integer s. Since $2r_1 = nd_1^2 + 1$ and $r_1 d - d_1 r \geqslant 1$, we obtain

$$0 > 2ndd_1 - 2r_1 - 2r \geqslant 2ndd_1 - 2r_1\frac{d_1+d}{d_1} + \frac{2}{d_1} = s\left(nd_1 - \frac{1}{d_1}\right) - 2 + \frac{2}{d_1} > -1,$$

which is a contradiction.

We conclude that if $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$, then $a_1 = 1$, $r_1 = nd_1^2+1$, $d = 2d_1 + s$ for a positive integer s and $r \leqslant \frac{r_1 d - 1}{d_1}$. Then $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle < 0$ becomes

$$0 > 2ndd_1 - 2r_1 - r \geqslant 2ndd_1 - r_1\frac{2d_1+d}{d_1} + \frac{1}{d_1} = s\left(nd_1 - \frac{1}{d_1}\right) - 4 + \frac{1}{d_1}.$$

In particular, $1 \leqslant nd_1 \leqslant 3$. If $n = d_1 = 1$, then s can be an arbitrary positive integer and $r_1 = 2$, $d = 2+s$. Hence, d is an arbitrary integer greater than or equal to 3. Furthermore,

$$r_1 d - rd_1 = 2d - r > 0 \quad \text{and} \quad 0 > 2ndd_1 - r_1 a - ra_1 = 2d - 4 - r.$$

Hence, $2d > r > 2d-4$. This gives case $(1)(c)$.

If $d_1 = 1$ and $n > 1$, then from $0 > s(n-1) - 3$, we conclude that $n = 2$, $1 \leqslant s \leqslant 2$ or $n = 3$, $s = 1$. First assume $n = 2$. Then $v_1 = (3, H, 1)$. If further $s = 2$, then $d = 4$ and

$$r_1 d - rd_1 = 12 - r > 0 > 2ndd_1 - ar_1 - a_1 r = 10 - r.$$

Hence $\mathbf{v} = (11, 4H, 2)$, which is case 2(a). If $s = 1$, then $d = 3$ and $9 - r > 0 > 6 - r$, so $7 \leqslant r \leqslant 8$. Hence, $\mathbf{v} = (7, 3H, 2)$ or $\mathbf{v} = (8, 3H, 2)$ giving cases 2(b) or 2(c). Finally, if $n = 3$, $s = 1$, we have $\mathbf{v}_1 = (4, H, 1)$, $d = 3$ and $12 - r > 0 > 10 - r$. Hence, $\mathbf{v} = (11, 3H, 2)$, which is case (3).

If $d_1 > 1$, then $n = s = 1$ and $2 \leqslant d_1 \leqslant 3$. If $d_1 = 2$, then $\mathbf{v}_1 = (5, 2H, 1)$, $d = 5$ and $25 - 2r > 0 > 10 - r$. Hence, $\mathbf{v} = (11, 5H, 2)$ or $\mathbf{v} = (12, 5H, 2)$, which are cases 1(a) or 1(d). If $d_1 = 3$, then $\mathbf{v}_1 = (10, 3H, 1)$, $d = 7$ and $70 - 3r > 0 > 22 - r$. Hence, $\mathbf{v} = (23, 7H, 2)$, which is case 1(b). This concludes the classification.

Lemma 6.2 implies that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies $H^1(X, E) = 0$ in cases (1)(a),(b), and (d), (2)(b) and (c), and (3). In case (2)(a), we have $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1\rangle = -1$, so Lemma 5.2 implies that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has HN-filtration

$$0 \to T_1 \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where T_1 is the unique stable spherical sheaf with $\mathbf{v}(T_1) = (3, H, 1)$ and F is a σ-stable object such that $\mathbf{v}(F) = (7, 3H, 1)$. By Proposition 9.13, $D_{\mathbf{v}(F)} = \varnothing$, so the generic $F \in M_\sigma(7, 3H, 1)$ is a stable sheaf that is σ-stable and satisfies $H^1(X, F) = 0$. Moreover, Proposition 9.13 shows that $H^1(X, T_1) = 0$, so $H^1(X, E) = 0$ for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$.

In case (1)(c), first suppose that $\mathbf{v} = (2d-1, dH, 2)$. Then the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ fits in the short exact sequence

$$0 \to T_1^{\oplus 3} \to E \to F \to 0$$

with $M_H(2, H, 1) = \{T_1\}$ and $F \in M_\sigma(2d-7, (d-3)H, -1)$. If $d \geqslant 4$, then the generic $F \in M_\sigma(2d-7, (d-3)H, -1)$ is in $M_H(2d-7, (d-3)H, -1)$ and satisfies $H^1(X, F) = 0$ by Proposition 4.2. As $H^1(X, T_1) = 0$ by Proposition 9.13, we get $H^1(X, E) = 0$ for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ when $d \geqslant 4$. If $d = 3$, then $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$, and the unique $E \in M_H(5, 3H, 2)$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X \to T_1^{\oplus 3} \to E \to 0, \tag{41}$$

from which we get $h^1(X, E) = 1$.

Next suppose that $\mathbf{v} = (2d-2, dH, 2)$. In this case, the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to T_1^{\oplus 2} \to E \to F \to 0,$$

with $F \in M_H(2d-6, (d-2)H, 0)$ for $d \geqslant 3$. Thus $h^1(X, E) = h^1(X, F) = 0$ by Proposition 9.13.

Finally suppose that $\mathbf{v} = (2d-3, dH, 2)$. In this case, the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to T_1 \to E \to F \to 0,$$

with $F \in M_H(2d-5,(d-1)H,1)$ for $d \geqslant 3$. Thus $h^1(X,E) = h^1(X,F) = 0$ by Proposition 9.13. ☐

Small values of d. Finally, the following corollary discusses the cases for small values of d.

Corollary 9.15. *Let X be a K3 surface such that $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ with $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $0 \leqslant a, r$, $0 < d \leqslant 3$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether unless $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (2, 3H, 5)$ or $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$.*

Proof. By Proposition 9.3 and Proposition 9.4, we may assume that $r \geqslant 2$. By Proposition 7.1, we may consider the Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}_0$ with the smallest square. Let $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}_0}$. Since $dr_1 - rd_1 > 0$ and $0 < r_1 < r$ by Lemma 8.2, we must have $0 < d_1 < d$.

If $d = 1$, then $D^{BN}_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$, proving the corollary in this case.

If $d = 2$, then $d_1 = 1$, $2r_1 - r > 0$ and $a_1 r_1 = n+1$. Hence, $r_1 \leqslant n+1$ and $r \leqslant 2n+1 \leqslant 3n$. The corollary in this case then follows from Theorem 9.9 and Theorem 9.11.

If $d = 3$, then $d_1 = 1$ or 2. If $d_1 = 1$, then $3r_1 - r > 0$ and $a_1 r_1 = n+1$. If $a_1 = 1$, then $3a_1 - a \geqslant 1$, implies that $a \leqslant 2$ and the corollary follows from Theorem 9.14. In this case, we get the exception $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$. Otherwise, $r_1 \leqslant n$ and $r < 3n$. By Theorems 8.3, 9.9 and 9.11, the cohomology vanishes unless $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (2, 3H, 5)$. If $d_1 = 2$, then $3r_1 - 2r > 0$, $a_1 r_1 = 4n+1$ and $1 \leqslant 3a_1 - 2a$. If $a_1 = 1$ or 2, then $1 \leqslant 3a_1 - 2a$ implies that $a \leqslant 2$. Hence, the corollary follows from Theorem 9.14. If $a_1 \geqslant 3$, then $r_1 \leqslant \frac{4n+1}{3}$ and $r \leqslant 2n$. The corollary follows from Theorems 8.3 and 9.9. ☐

Remark 9.16. The case $d = 1$ of Corollary 9.15 was proved by Markman in [27].

Corollary 9.17. *Let X be a K3 surface such that $\mathrm{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ with $H^2 = 2n$. Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $0 < r$, $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ and $nd^2 < 3r - 1$. Then $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether unless $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$.*

Proof. By Proposition 9.3 and Proposition 9.4, we may assume that $r \geqslant 2$. As $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$, it follows from $nd^2 < 3r - 1$ that $a < 3$. By Propositions 4.2 and 9.13 and Theorem 9.14, we conclude that the only $\mathbf{v}$ that does not satisfy weak Brill-Noether occurs when $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$. ☐

10. General Theorems for Computations

In this section, we describe several techniques for computing the cohomology of the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v})$.

10.1. **Destabilizing Lines bundles and Torsion Quotients.** This family of examples accounts for about half of the vectors with $D_{\mathbf{v}} \neq \varnothing$. Although this theorem will be subsumed by Theorem 10.6, we highlight it here for the prevalence of these examples.

Theorem 10.1. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector such that $r, a \geqslant 0$ and $d > 0$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Suppose that $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, d_1 H, 1 + d_1^2 n) \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ induces the largest totally semistable wall and satisfies $\mathrm{rk}\, R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = 0$. Then the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies*

$$h^1(X,E) = \max\{0, r(nd_1^2+1) - a\} \quad \textit{and} \quad h^2(X,E) = 0.$$

Proof. From the assumption that

$$0 = \mathrm{rk}\, R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = r + \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle r_1 = r + \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle,$$

we get $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = -r$. Thus

$$\mathbf{v}_2 = R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = \mathbf{v} + \langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle \mathbf{v}_1 = (0, d - rd_1, a - r(nd_1^2+1)).$$

By Remark 6.5 (3), we have $d - rd_1 = r_1 d - rd_1 > 0$, so by Proposition 9.3, the generic $L \in M_H(\mathbf{v}_2)$ is $\sigma_{(s,t)}$-stable for all (s,t) between $\mathcal{G}$ and $\mathcal{C}$. By Proposition 9.4, the same holds for $\mathcal{O}_X(d_1 H)$, the unique element in $M_H(\mathbf{v}_1)$. Moreover, we must have $\mathbf{v}^2 = (R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}))^2 = 2n(d - rd_1)^2 > 0$. It follows from Lemmas 5.1 and 5.2 that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ has Harder-Narasimhan filtration given by the short exact sequence in $\mathcal{A}$:

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X(d_1H)^{\oplus r} \to E \to R_{\mathcal{O}_X(d_1H)}(E) \to 0,$$

where $R_{\mathcal{O}_X(d_1H)}(E) = L$ is generic in $M_H(\mathbf{v}_2)$. As $H^i(X, \mathcal{O}_X(d_1H)) = 0$ for $i > 0$ and $\mathbf{v}_2$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether, we get

$$h^1(X, E) = h^1(X, L) = \max\{0, -(a - r(nd_1^2 + 1))\},$$

as claimed. $\square$

10.2. **The effect of tensoring.** Given a Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ for which we know the generic cohomology, it is natural to study how h^1 changes as we tensor by $\mathcal{O}(pH)$ for $p > 0$. The following proposition demonstrates the fruitfulness of this approach.

Proposition 10.2. *Let X be a K3 surface with $\operatorname{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ and $H^2 = 2n$. Let $p > 0$ be a positive integer. Let E be a stable sheaf with $\mathbf{v}(E) = (r, dH, a)$ such that $d > 0$. Set $F_p := \Phi^{I_\Delta^\vee[2]}_{X \to X}(\mathcal{O}_X(-pH))$. Then*

$$\hom(E, F_p) \leqslant h^1(X, E(pH)) \leqslant \hom(E, F_p) + h^1(X, E)\chi(\mathcal{O}_X(pH)).$$

In particular, if $H^1(X, E) = 0$, then $h^1(X, E(pH)) = \hom(E, F_p)$. If, in addition, $\frac{d}{r} > \frac{p}{p^2n+1}$, then $H^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$.

Proof. Since $H^i(X, \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) = 0$ for $i \neq 0$, we have

$$H^q(X, R\Gamma(X, E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) = H^q(X, E) \otimes H^0(X, \mathcal{O}_X(pH)).$$

Tensor the distinguished triangle

$$\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E) \to R\Gamma(X, E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X \to E \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E)[1]$$

from Lemma 3.1 by $\mathcal{O}_X(pH)$. Since $H^2(X, E) = 0$, taking $R\Gamma(X, -)$ gives

$$\begin{aligned} H^1(X, E) \otimes H^0(X, \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) \to H^1(X, E(pH)) \\ \to H^2(X, \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) \to 0. \end{aligned}$$

Thus

$$\begin{aligned} & h^2(X, \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) \leqslant h^1(X, E(pH)) \\ & \leqslant h^2(X, \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) + h^1(X, E)h^0(X, \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) \\ & = h^2(X, \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) + h^1(X, E)\chi(\mathcal{O}_X(pH)). \end{aligned} \tag{42}$$

We claim that $h^2(X, \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) = \hom(E, F_p)$ and that F_p is a stable sheaf of slope $\frac{p}{p^2n+1}$. The proposition easily follows from this claim. By adjunction and Serre duality, we have

$$\begin{aligned} h^2(X, \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X(pH)) &= \operatorname{ext}^2(\mathcal{O}_X(-pH), \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E)) \\ &= \hom(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(E), \mathcal{O}_X(-pH)) \\ &= \hom(E, \Phi^{I_\Delta^\vee[2]}_{X \to X}(\mathcal{O}_X(-pH))) \\ &= \hom(E, F_p). \end{aligned} \tag{43}$$

Proposition 9.4 implies that $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(\mathcal{O}_X(pH))^\vee \in M_H(p^2n + 1, pH, 1)$, and by Grothendieck duality, $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X \to X}(\mathcal{O}_X(pH))^\vee \cong \Phi^{I_\Delta^\vee[2]}_{X \to X}(\mathcal{O}_X(-pH)) = F_p$. The claim follows. $\square$

Remark 10.3. Let $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ be generic. If $H^1(X,E) = 0$, then

$$h^1(X, E(pH)) = \hom(E, F_p)$$

by Proposition 10.2. Since

$$-\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}(F_p)\rangle = -\langle \mathbf{v}, (np^2+1, pH, 1)\rangle = a(np^2+1) + r - 2npd,$$

as in Lemmas 5.1 and 5.2, [3, Lemma 6.8 and Proposition 8.3] imply that

$$\hom(E, F_p) = \max\{0, a(np^2+1) + r - 2npd\}.$$

Hence, if $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether, then

$$h^1(X, E(pH)) = \max\{0, a(np^2+1) + r - 2npd\}.$$

By Remark 10.3, when $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether, we can calculate the cohomology of $E(pH)$ for all $p > 0$. When $\mathbf{v}$ does not satisfy weak Brill-Noether, so that $H^1(X,E) \neq 0$ for the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$, it follows that $D_{\mathbf{v}} \neq \varnothing$. To determine the cohomology of $E(pH)$, we relate the totally semistable walls of $\mathbf{v}(E(pH)) = e^{pH}\mathbf{v}$ to the vectors in $D_{\mathbf{v}}$.

Recall from (2) that for $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1)$, the wall $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ is defined by

$$t^2 + (s-\alpha)^2 = \alpha^2 - \frac{a_1 d - a d_1}{n(rd_1 - r_1 d)} = \left(\tfrac{d}{r} - \alpha\right)^2 - \frac{\mathbf{v}^2}{2nr^2}, \tag{44}$$

where $\alpha = \frac{ra_1 - r_1 a}{2n(rd_1 - r_1 d)}$ is necessarily less than d/r (i.e. we are only considering the family of circles to the left of $s = d/r$). This expression for the equation of the circle makes it clear that we can study $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ by referring only to α, the s-coordinate of its center. It is useful to consider the purely numerical wall given by (44) for arbitrary α (in the range that makes sense) and denoted by $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\alpha}$. We will refer to such circles as *pseudo-walls*. Moreover, the wall $C^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}_{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}_1}$ for $e^{pH}\mathbf{v}$ is just $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$ shifted to the right by p. In other words, $C^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}_{\alpha+p} = C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\alpha} + (p, 0)$. We observe that (44) is equivalent to

$$t^2 + s^2 - 2\alpha s = -2\alpha\tfrac{d}{r} + \tfrac{a}{rn}. \tag{45}$$

Proposition 10.4. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ be a Mukai vector with $r, d > 0$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Let p be a positive integer, and assume that $a \geqslant -pdn$, with strict inequality if $n = 1 = p$. Then $D_{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}} \subset e^{pH}(D_{\mathbf{v}} \cup \{(1,0,1)\})$.*

Proof. Let $\mathbf{v}_1' = (r_1', d_1'H, a_1') \in D_{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}} \backslash \{(1, pH, p^2n+1)\}$, where $(1, pH, p^2n+1) = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X(pH))$. From Definition 3.5, it follows that $C^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1'} \cap \{s = 0, t > 0\} \neq \varnothing$. Moreover, since e^{-pH} is an isometry of $H^*_{\mathrm{alg}}(X, \mathbb{Z})$ and

$$e^{-pH}\mathbf{v}_1' = (r_1', (d_1' - r_1'p)H, a_1' + r_1'p^2n - 2nd_1'p),$$

it follows that $e^{-pH}\mathbf{v}_1' \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ if and only if $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{e^{-pH}\mathbf{v}_1'} \cap \{s = 0, t > 0\} \neq \varnothing$. As we noted above, $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{e^{-pH}\mathbf{v}_1'} = C^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1'} - (p, 0)$. Thus for $\mathbf{v}_1' \neq \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X(pH)) \in D_{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$, we can summarize this equivalence geometrically by $e^{-pH}\mathbf{v}_1' \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ if and only if the semicircle $C^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1'}$, which intersects $\{s = 0, t > 0\}$, also intersects the positive ray $\{s = p, t > 0\}$. So we want to show that for any $\mathbf{v}_1' \neq \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X(pH)) \in D_{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$, $C^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1'}$ intersects the positive ray $\{s = p, t > 0\}$.

Since we do not know anything a priori about the invariants of $\mathbf{v}_1'$, we prove a more general claim. Namely, we claim that if α is such that $C^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}_{\alpha} \cap \{s = 0, t > 0\} \neq \varnothing$, then $C^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}_{\alpha} \cap \{s = p, t > 0\} \neq \varnothing$ and this pseudo-wall is contained in $\mathbb{H}^0$. As $C^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1'} \subset \mathbb{H}^0$ is one such semi-circle, this will guarantee that $e^{pH}\mathbf{v}_1' \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ for every $\mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}_X(pH)) \neq \mathbf{v}_1' \in D_{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$, as required.

To prove the claim, let λ be the unique value of α such that $C_\lambda^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ contains the origin. Observe that all of the $C_\alpha^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ that we are interested in lie above $C_\lambda^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ as guaranteed by the requirement that

$$C_\alpha^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}} \cap \{s = 0, t > 0\} \neq \varnothing.$$

Hence, it suffices to show that $C_\lambda^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}} \cap \{s = p, t \geqslant 0\} \neq \varnothing$ and that if $(s,t) \in \mathbb{H}$ satisfies

$$t^2 + s^2 - 2\lambda s > -2\lambda\left(\tfrac{d}{r} + p\right) + \tfrac{a+rp^2n+2ndp}{rn},\ 0 < s < p, \tag{46}$$

then $(s,t) \in \mathbb{H}^0$ in (1). Note that this is just the part of the vertical strip $\{0 < s < p, t > 0\}$ lying above the circle $C_\lambda^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$.

As a first step, a simple calculation using (45) gives $\lambda = \frac{a+rp^2n+2ndp}{2n(d+rp)} = \frac{p}{2} + \frac{a+ndp}{2n(d+rp)}$, so (46) becomes

$$t^2 + s^2 - 2\lambda s > 0, 0 < s < p. \tag{47}$$

Moreover, we see that $C_\lambda^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}} \cap \{s = p, t \geqslant 0\} \neq \varnothing$ since setting $s = p$ and solving for t^2 in (45) for $e^{pH}\mathbf{v}$ gives

$$t^2 = \frac{p(pdn+a)}{n(d+rp)} \geqslant 0, \tag{48}$$

so $C_\lambda^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}} \cap \{s = p, t \geqslant 0\} = \{(p, \sqrt{\frac{p(pdn+a)}{n(d+rp)}})\}$.

It remains to prove that the subset described in (47) is contained in $\mathbb{H}^0$. We observe that the circle $C_\lambda^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ gets larger with λ, so it suffices to prove that the subset

$$t^2 + s^2 - ps > 0, 0 < s < p \tag{49}$$

is contained in $\mathbb{H}^0$, which is just (47) for the minimal possible value of $\lambda = \frac{p}{2}$, occurring when $a = -pdn$.

To do this, we break the interval $(0, p)$ into three pieces. We will refer to Fig. 3 to help explain our argument.

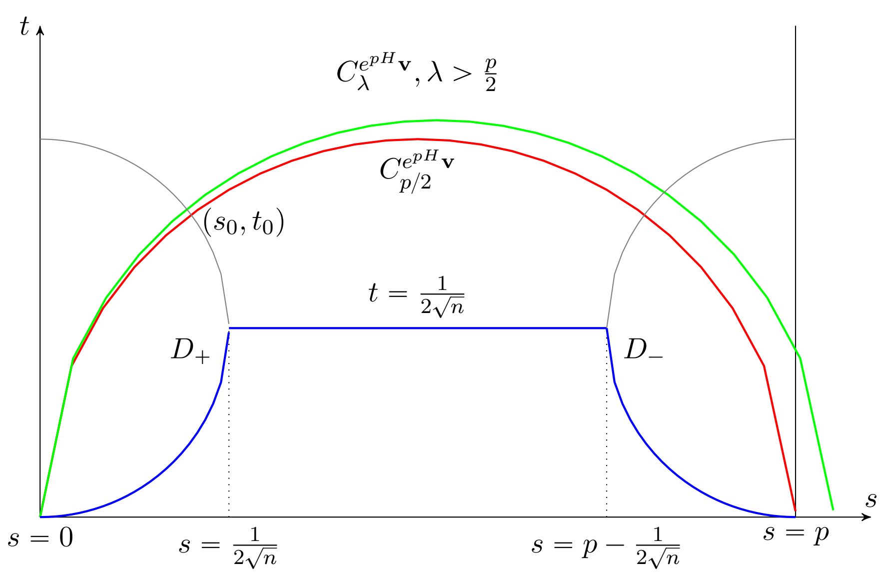


FIGURE 3. Bounding $C_\lambda^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ from below

When $0 < s < \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}}$, we claim that the region describe in (49) is contained in U_+. Indeed, let D_+ be the right semi-circle given by

$$s^2 + (t - \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}})^2 = \frac{1}{4n}, 0 < s < \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}}, \tag{50}$$

whose lower half gives the boundary curve of U_+ (which is blue in Fig. 3). Then it is easy to see that

$$D_+ \cap C_{p/2}^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}} = \{(0,0),(s_0,t_0)\},\ s_0 = \frac{p}{np^2+1},\ t_0 = \sqrt{n}ps_0.$$

Thus $t_0/s_0 = p\sqrt{n} > 1$ (from the restriction on p and n in case $a = -ndp$). It follows that (s_0,t_0) is on the upper half of D_+. As $C_{p/2}^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ lies above the boundary curve of U_+ (i.e. the lower half of D_+) near the origin, and the entire lower half of D_+ lies below the line $t = s$, it follows that $C_{p/2}^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ lies above the boundary curve of U_+ when $0 < s < \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}}$, giving the claim.

We similarly define D_- to be the left semi-circle given by

$$(s-p)^2 + (t - \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}})^2 = \frac{1}{4n}, p - \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}} < s < p, \tag{51}$$

whose lower half gives the boundary curve of $U_- + (p,0)$. As the maxima of the lower halves of D_+ and D_- are identical (equal to $t = \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}}$), we can connect the these lower halves by the line segment $\{\frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}} < s < p - \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}}, t = \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}}\}$ to give the blue curve in Fig. 3. As the center of a circle $C_\lambda^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ is λ, the center of $C_{p/2}^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ is $\frac{p}{2}$, so the symmetry of a circle about its center guarantees that $C_{p/2}^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$, which is the red curve in Fig. 3, remains above the blue curve.

As $U_+ \subset \mathbb{H}^0$ and $U_- + (p,0) \subset \mathbb{H}^0$ by [43, Prop. 2.6], we see that when $0 < s < \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}}$ or $p - \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}} < s < p$, the region above $C_{p/2}^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ is in $\mathbb{H}^0$.

To conclude the proof, suppose that (s,t) in (49) with $\frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}} \leqslant s \leqslant p - \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}}$ were not in $\mathbb{H}^0$. Unwinding the definition of $\mathbb{H}^0$ in (1), we see that

$$\mathbb{H}^0 = \mathbb{H} \backslash \bigcup_{\mathbf{v}_1 \in \Delta_+(X)} \left\{ (s,t) \in \mathbb{H} \;\middle|\; s = \frac{d_1}{r_1}, t \leqslant \frac{1}{r_1\sqrt{n}} \right\}.$$

Thus it follows that there is some $\mathbf{v}_1 = (r_1, d_1H, a_1) \in \Delta_+(X)$ such that (s,t) satisfies

$$s = \frac{d_1}{r_1}, t \leqslant \frac{1}{r_1\sqrt{n}}.$$

As $C_{p/2}^{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ is above blue horizontal line in Fig. 3 for these values of s, so we have $t > \frac{1}{2\sqrt{n}}$, which forces $r_1 = 1$. Thus $s = d_1$ is an integer satisfying $1 \leqslant s \leqslant p-1$, so $p \geqslant 2$ and we have

$$\frac{1}{\sqrt{n}} \geqslant t > \sqrt{-s^2+ps} = \sqrt{\frac{p^2}{4} - \left(s - \frac{p}{2}\right)^2} \geqslant 1,$$

a contradiction. $\square$

Remark 10.5. Even when $a < -pdn$, the same argument allows one to determine precisely how $D_{\mathbf{v}}$ and $D_{e^{pH}\mathbf{v}}$ are related.

The significance of this result is that it allows us to study $\mathbf{v}$ with small d relative to r. Then, from the result we can determine the largest totally semistable wall for $\mathbf{v}e^{pH}$ by comparing the totally semistable walls determined by $\mathbf{v}_1 = \mathbf{v}(\mathcal{O}(pH)) = (1, pH, 1+p^2n)$ and $\mathbf{v}_1 = \mathbf{v}_1' e^{pH}$, where $\mathbf{v}_1' \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ gives the largest totally semistable wall for $\mathbf{v}$. Whichever of these two walls has larger radius is the largest totally semistable wall for $\mathbf{v}e^{pH}$. In particular, when $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$, we know the only possible totally semistable wall for $\mathbf{v}e^{pH}$ is given by $\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, pH, 1+p^2n)$, from which it is easy to determine the cohomology of the generic sheaf in $M_H(\mathbf{v}e^{pH})$. This is the motivating rationale for the following results.

Theorem 10.6. *Let r, d, i be integers such that $r \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$, and $i \geqslant 0$. Let $E \in M_X(\mathbf{v})$ be a generic sheaf.*

(1) *If* $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, -i)$ *with* $i \leqslant r$, *then* $h^1(X, E) = 0$ *and*
$$h^1(X, E(pH)) = \max\{0, r - 2pdn - (p^2n + 1)i\}$$
for $p > 0$.

(2) *Let* $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, 1 - i)$ *with* $i \leqslant r + 1$ *and if* $n = 1$, *assume that* $\mathbf{v} \neq (2d - 1, dH, 1)$. *Then* $h^1(X, E) = 0$ *and*
$$h^1(X, E(pH)) = \max\{0, r - 2pdn - (p^2n + 1)(i - 1)\} \quad \textit{for} \quad 0 < p < d.$$
Moreover, if $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$, *then* $h^1(X, E(dH)) = 0$. *If* $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$, *then* $h^1(X, E(dH)) = 1$ *and* $h^1(X, E((d + 1)H)) = 0$. *Finally, if* $n = 1$ *and* $\mathbf{v} = (2d - 1, dH, 1)$, *then* $H^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ *for all* $p \geqslant 0$.

(3) *If* $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, 2 - i)$ *with* $i \leqslant r + 2$, *then* $h^1(X, E) = 0$ *except if* $n = 1$ *and* $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$. *Moreover, if* $\mathbf{v}$ *is not one of the vectors listed in Theorem 9.14, we have*
$$h^1(X, E(pH)) = \max\{0, r - 2pdn - (p^2n + 1)(i - 2)\} \quad \textit{for} \quad 0 < p < \frac{d}{2},$$
except when $n = 1$, $\mathbf{v} = (\frac{d^2+1}{2}, dH, 2)$ *and* $p = \frac{d-3}{2}$. *In this case,* $h^1(X, E(\left(\frac{d-3}{2}\right) H)) = 8$.
   (a) *If* $n = 1$ *and* $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$, *then we have* $h^1(X, E) = 1$, $h^1(X, E(H)) = 3$, *and* $h^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ *for* $p \geqslant 2$.
   (b) *If* $\mathbf{v}$ *is one of the vectors in cases (1)(c), (2)(a),(b) and (c), and (3) of Theorem 9.14 and* $\mathbf{v} \neq (5, 3H, 2)$ *when* $n = 1$, *then* $H^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ *for* $p \geqslant 0$.
   (c) *In case (1)(a),* $h^1(X, E(H)) = 5$ *and* $h^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ *for* $p \geqslant 2$.
   (d) *In case (1)(b),* $h^1(X, E(H)) = 13$, $h^1(X, E(2H)) = 5$, *and* $h^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ *for* $p \geqslant 3$.
   (e) *In case (1)(d),* $h^1(X, E(H)) = 6$ *and* $h^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ *for* $p \geqslant 2$.

Proof. Let us prove (1) first. By [21, Theorem 0.1], $\Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta[1]}$ induces a birational map
$$M_H(\mathbf{v}) \dashrightarrow M_H(i, dH, -r),$$
so by the proof of Lemma 3.1, the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ fits into a short exact sequence of sheaves
$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X^{\oplus(r-i)} \to E \to \Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta}(E)[1] \to 0. \tag{52}$$
Setting $F = \Phi_{X \to X}^{I_\Delta}(E)[1]$ and taking cohomology, there is a short exact sequence
$$0 \to H^1(X, E) \to H^1(X, F) \to \mathbb{C}^{\oplus(r-i)} \to 0.$$
Since $h^1(X, F) = -\chi(F) = r - i$ by Proposition 4.2, $H^1(X, E) = 0$ as claimed.

Tensoring (52) by $\mathcal{O}_X(pH)$ $(p \geqslant 1)$ and taking cohomology, we see that $h^1(E(pH)) = h^1(F(pH))$. Note that
$$\chi(F(pH)) = i - r + 2pdn + p^2ni = -r + 2pdn + i(p^2n + 1),$$
so if $i < i_0 := \max\{\lceil \frac{r-2pdn}{p^2n+1} \rceil, 0\}$, then $\chi(F(pH)) < 0$ and thus
$$h^1(X, E(pH)) = h^1(X, F(pH)) = -\chi(F(pH)) = r - 2pdn - i(p^2n + 1) > 0$$
by Proposition 4.2.

Next we show that if $i \geqslant i_0$, then $h^1(X, E) = 0 = \max\{0, r - 2pdn - (p^2n + 1)i\}$ by induction on r. Observe first that $i_0 < r$ since $\frac{r-2pdn}{p^2n+1} \leqslant \frac{r}{2} \leqslant r - 1$. By Proposition 7.1, it suffices to consider the case $i = i_0$. Tensoring (52) by $\mathcal{O}_X(pH)$ $(p \geqslant 1)$ and taking cohomology, we see that $h^1(X, E(pH)) = h^1(X, F(pH))$. By induction, the generic $F' \in M_H(i_0, dH, -i_0')$ satisfies $H^1(X, F'(pH)) = 0$, where $i_0' := \max\{\lceil \frac{i_0-2pdn}{p^2n+1} \rceil, 0\} < i_0$. From the definition of i_0, $\chi(F(pH)) \geqslant 0$, so applying Proposition 7.1 to $F(pH))$ which is generic in its moduli space, we get that $H^1(X, F(pH)) = 0$ as well. This gives $H^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ as required.

Now we prove (2). By part (1), it suffices to consider the case $i = 0$. By Proposition 9.13, $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$ unless $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (r, \left(\frac{r+1}{2}\right) H, 1)$, in which case $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \{(2, H, 1)\}$. In this case, $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$ is the unique effective spherical class $\mathbf{v}_1$ in the primitive isotropic sublattice $\mathfrak{H}$ defined by the wall $C^{\mathbf{v}}_{\mathbf{v}_1}$. By Lemma 5.1, the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ fits into a short exact sequence

$$0 \to T_1 \to E \to F \to 0, \tag{53}$$

where T_1 is the unique stable spherical sheaf with $\mathbf{v}(T_1) = \mathbf{v}_1$ and F is a σ-stable object such that $\mathbf{v}(F) = (r-2, \binom{r-1}{2} H, 0)$. By Proposition 4.2, $D_{\mathbf{v}(F)} = \varnothing$. Thus the generic $F \in M_\sigma(\mathbf{v}(F))$ is a stable sheaf with vanishing H^1 by Theorem 6.4. As $H^1(X, T_1) = 0$ by Theorem 9.6, we get $H^1(X,E) = 0$. As $\frac{d}{r} = \left(\frac{r+1}{r}\right)\left(\frac{1}{2}\right) > \frac{1}{2} \geqslant \frac{p}{p^2+1}$ for $p \geqslant 1$, it follows from Proposition 10.2 that $h^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ for all $p \geqslant 1$.

Now we study the case where $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$. It follows that $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \in M_H(1, dH, r)$. Applying $\operatorname{Hom}(\mathcal{O}(-pH), \_)$ to the distinguished triangle

$$\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E) \to R\Gamma(X,E) \otimes \mathcal{O}_X \to E,$$

and using Serre duality, we get

$$\begin{aligned} h^1(X, E(pH)) &= h^0(X, \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee(-pH)) \\ &= \max\{\chi(\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee(-pH)), 0\} \\ &= \max\{0, r + (p^2 n + 1) - 2pdn\} \end{aligned}$$

if $0 < p < d$, as required. Suppose that $p = d$. Then if $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant 0$, then $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \neq \mathcal{O}_X(dH)$, so $h^1(X, E(dH)) = 0$. If, on the other hand, $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$ so that $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee = \mathcal{O}_X(dH)$, then $h^1(X, E(dH)) = 1$ while $h^1(X, E((d+1)H)) = 0$.

Finally, we prove (3). By parts (1) and (2), it suffices to consider $i = 0$. If $\mathbf{v}$ is not one of the exceptional cases in Theorem 9.14, then $D_{\mathbf{v}} = \varnothing$, so for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ we have $F := \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \in M_H(2, dH, r)$. Hence as long as $F(-pH) \neq (2, 3H, 5)$ when $n = 1$, it follows that

$$\begin{aligned} h^1(X, E(pH)) &= h^0(F(-pH)) = \max\{0, \chi(F(-pH))\} \\ &= \max\{0, r - 2pdn + 2(p^2 n + 1)\} \end{aligned}$$

for $0 < p < \frac{d}{2}$ by Theorem 9.6.

It only remains to consider one of the exceptional cases in Theorem 9.14 when $D_{\mathbf{v}} \neq \varnothing$.

In cases (1)(c), (2)(a),(b) and (c), and (3), the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies $H^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ for $p \geqslant 0$ by Theorem 9.14 and Proposition 10.2 except when $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (5, 3H, 2)$. In this case, the unique $E \in M_H(5, 3H, 2)$ sits in the short exact sequence (41)

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X \to T_1^{\oplus 3} \to E \to 0,$$

where T_1 is the unique element of $M_H(2, H, 1)$. From this we see that

$$h^1(X, E(pH)) = 3h^1(X, T_1(pH))$$

for every $p \geqslant 1$. So $h^1(X, E) = 1$, $h^1(X, E(H)) = 3$, and $h^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ for $p \geqslant 2$.

It remains to consider cases (1)(a),(b), and (d). It follows from Proposition 10.2 that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ satisfies $H^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ for $p \geqslant 2$ in cases (1)(a) and (d), and $p \geqslant 3$ in case (1)(b). Consider (1)(a) first. Then $\langle \mathbf{v}, \mathbf{v}_1 \rangle = -1$, so the generic $E \in M_H(11, 5H, 2)$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to T_1 \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where $F \in M_\sigma(6, 3H, 1)$ is generic and $M_H(5, 2H, 1) = \{T_1\}$. By Proposition 9.13, as F is generic, we must have $F \in M_H(6, 3H, 1)$. Moreover, it follows that there is a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(T_1)^\vee \to 0,$$

where $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(T_1)^\vee \cong \mathcal{O}_X(2H)$ and $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee \in M_H(1,3H,6)$. Thus

$$\begin{aligned} h^1(X,E(H)) &= h^0(X,\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee(-H)) \\ &= h^0(X,\mathcal{O}_X(H)) + h^0(X,\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee(-H)) = 3+2 = 5. \end{aligned}$$

Now consider (1)(d). Then $\langle \mathbf{v},\mathbf{v}_1\rangle = -2$, so the generic sheaf $E \in M_H(12,5H,2)$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to T_1^{\oplus 2} \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where $F \in M_\sigma(2,H,0)$ is generic and $M_H(5,2H,1) = \{T_1\}$. By Proposition 4.2, we must have $F \in M_H(2,H,0)$. Moreover, it follows that there is a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \to (\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(T_1)^\vee)^{\oplus 2} \to 0,$$

where $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(T_1)^\vee \cong \mathcal{O}_X(2H)$ and $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee \in M_H(0,H,2)$. Thus

$$\begin{aligned} h^1(X,E(H)) &= h^0(X,\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee(-H)) \\ &= 2h^0(X,\mathcal{O}_X(H)) + h^0(X,\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee(-H)) = 6+0 = 6. \end{aligned}$$

Finally, we consider case (1)(b). Then $\langle \mathbf{v},\mathbf{v}_1\rangle = -1$, so the generic $E \in M_H(23,7H,2)$ sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to T_1 \to E \to F \to 0,$$

where $F \in M_\sigma(13,4H,1)$ is generic and $M_H(10,3H,1) = \{T_1\}$. By Proposition 9.13, we must have $F \in M_H(13,4H,1)$. Moreover, it follows that there is a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee \to \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(T_1)^\vee \to 0,$$

where $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(T_1)^\vee \cong \mathcal{O}_X(3H)$ and $\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee \in M_H(1,4H,13)$. Thus

$$\begin{aligned} h^1(X,E(pH)) &= h^0(X,\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(E)^\vee(-pH)) \\ &= h^0(X,\mathcal{O}_X((3-p)H)) + h^0(X,\Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(F)^\vee(-pH)). \end{aligned}$$

This gives $h^1(X,E(H)) = 13$ and $h^1(X,E(2H)) = 5$ for generic $E \in M_H(23,7H,2)$. ☐

Proposition 10.7. *Let $\mathbf{v} = (r,dH,a)$ with $r,a \geqslant 0$, $d > 0$, and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$. Suppose that $d = \frac{r}{n+1}$ and assume that there is a semistable sheaf E with $\mathbf{v}(E) = \mathbf{v}$.*

1. *If $a > \left(\frac{n}{n+1}\right)d$, then $a = d = 1$, and $M_H(\mathbf{v}) = \{E_0\}$, in which case $H^1(X,E_0(pH)) = 0$ for $p = 0$ and $p \geqslant 2$, while $h^1(X,E_0(H)) = 1$.*
2. *If $0 < a \leqslant \left(\frac{n}{n+1}\right)d$, then for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$, $h^1(X,E(pH)) = 0$ for $p = 0$ and $p \geqslant 2$, while $h^1(X,E(H)) = \max\{(n+1)a-(n-1)d,0\}$.*

Proof. If $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$, then it is easy to see that $a = d = 1$. Otherwise, $0 \leqslant \mathbf{v}^2 = 2d(nd-(n+1)a)$ which is equivalent to $a \leqslant \left(\frac{n}{n+1}\right)d$.

Thus if $a > \left(\frac{n}{n+1}\right)d$, then $a = d = 1$, as claimed, and in this case $\mathbf{v} = \mathbf{v}_0 = (n+1,H,1)$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$, so $M_H(\mathbf{v}) = \{E_0\}$. Proposition 9.13 implies that $h^1(X,E_0) = 0$, and Proposition 10.2 implies that $h^1(X,E_0(pH)) = 0$ for $p \geqslant 2$. The unique sheaf $E_0(H) \in M_H(n+1,(n+2)H,n^2+3n+1)$ satisfies $h^1(X,E_0(H)) = 1$ as it sits in a short exact sequence

$$0 \to \mathcal{O}_X \to \mathcal{O}_X(H)^{\oplus n+2} \to E_0(H) \to 0.$$

Otherwise, we may assume that $0 < a \leqslant \left(\frac{n}{n+1}\right)d$. Observe that we can write

$$\mathbf{v} = d\mathbf{v}_0 - b(0,0,1),$$

where $\mathbf{v}_0 = (n+1, H, 1)$ and $b \in \mathbb{Z}$ satisfies $0 < b = d - a < d$. Now the unique $E_0 \in M_H(\mathbf{v}_0)$ satisfies $h^1(X, E_0) = 0$ from the previous paragraph. Moreover, we see that $a \leqslant \left(\frac{n}{n+1}\right) d$ is equivalent to $(n+1)b \geqslant d$, so we may apply Lemma 7.4 and Lemma 7.5 to see that the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is on the same irreducible component as the kernel of a generic quotient

$$f\colon E_0^d \twoheadrightarrow \bigoplus_{i=1}^{b} k_{x_i},$$

which satisfies $\operatorname{Hom}(E_0, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0$ and $H^1(X, \operatorname{Ker} f) = 0$. By semicontinuity, it follows that $H^1(X, E) = 0$. Proposition 10.2 and its proof then imply that

$$h^1(X, E(H)) = \dim \operatorname{Hom}(E, E_0) = \max\{0, (n+1)a - (n-1)d\},$$

and $h^1(X, E(pH)) = 0$ for , $p \geqslant 2$. □

11. The Mukai vectors of rank at most 20 violating weak Brill-Noether

Let X be a K3 surface such that $\operatorname{Pic}(X) = \mathbb{Z}H$ with $H^2 = 2n$. In this section, we list the Mukai vectors $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ with $d > 0$, $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$ and $0 \leqslant r \leqslant 20$ such that the moduli space $M_X(\mathbf{v})$ does not satisfy weak Brill-Noether. By Proposition 9.13, we may also assume that $a \geqslant 2$. Throughout the section, let $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ be a generic sheaf. We also compute $h^1(E)$ and record the Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}_1$ that defines the largest totally semistable (TSS) wall.

First, we have the following five families:

(1) Let r_1 be an integer that divides $n+1$. Let

$$\mathbf{v} = \left(n + r_1^2, \left(\frac{n+1}{r_1} + r_1\right) H, \left(\frac{n+1}{r_1}\right)^2 + n\right).$$

Then the largest TSS wall is given by $\mathbf{v}_1 = \left(r_1, H, \frac{n+1}{r_1}\right)$ and $h^1(E) = 1$ (see Corollary 9.12).

(2) Let $0 < p, j$ and $0 \leqslant i \leqslant r$ be three integers. Let

$$\mathbf{v} = \left(r, (rp + j)H, np^2 r + 2njp - i\right).$$

Then by Theorem 10.6, the largest TSS wall is given by

$$\mathbf{v}_1 = \left(1, pH, np^2 + 1\right), \quad h^1(E) = \max\left(0, r - 2npj - (np^2 + 1)i\right).$$

(3) Let $0 < p \leqslant j$ and $0 \leqslant i \leqslant r + 1$ be three integers. If $n = 1$, assume that $(r, j, i) \neq (2j - 1, j, 1)$. Let

$$\mathbf{v} = \left(r, (rp + j)H, np^2 r + 2njp + 1 - i\right).$$

If $p < j$, then by Theorem 10.6, the largest TSS wall is given by

$$\mathbf{v}_1 = \left(1, pH, np^2 + 1\right), \quad h^1(E) = \max\left(0, r - 2npj - (np^2 + 1)(i - 1)\right).$$

If $p = j$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 = -2$, then $h^1(E) = 1$.

(4) Let $0 < p < j/2$ and $0 \leqslant i \leqslant r + 2$ be three integers. Let

$$\mathbf{v} = \left(r, (rp + j)H, np^2 r + 2njp + 2 - i\right).$$

Other than the exceptional cases when $n = 1$ that are described in Table 1, by Theorem 10.6, the largest TSS wall is given by

$$\mathbf{v}_1 = \left(1, pH, np^2 + 1\right), \quad h^1(E) = \max\left(0, r - 2npj - (np^2 + 1)(i - 2)\right).$$

$\mathbf{v}$	$\mathbf{v}_1$	$h^1(E)$
$\left(\frac{d^2+1}{2}, \left(d+\left(\frac{d^2+1}{2}\right)\left(\frac{d-3}{2}\right)\right)H, 2+d(d-3)+\left(\frac{d^2+1}{2}\right)\left(\frac{d-3}{2}\right)^2\right)$	$\left(1, \left(\frac{d-3}{2}\right)H, \left(\frac{d-3}{2}\right)^2+1\right)$	8
$(5, 8H, 13)$	$(2, 3H, 5)$	3
$(11, 16H, 23)$	$(1, H, 2)$	5
$(23, 30H, 39)$	$(10, 13H, 17)$	13
$(23, 53H, 122)$	$(10, 23H, 53)$	5
$(12, 17H, 24)$	$(5, 7H, 10)$	6

TABLE 1. Exceptional counterexamples when $n = 1$

(5) Suppose that $n+1$ divides r, and let a be a positive integer such that $a \leqslant \frac{rn}{(n+1)^2}$. Let

$$\mathbf{v} = \left(r, \left(r + \frac{r}{n+1}\right)H, a + rn + \frac{2rn}{n+1}\right).$$

Then by Proposition 10.7, the largest TSS wall is given by

$$\mathbf{v}_1 = (1, H, n+1) \quad \text{and} \quad h^1(E) = \max\left(0, (n+1)a - \frac{(n-1)r}{n+1}\right).$$

Outside of these five families, the Mukai vectors with $r \leqslant 20$ that are counterexamples to weak Brill-Noether are listed in Table 2. To compute the list, we fixed the rank and let a computer list the finitely many potential counterexamples guaranteed by Theorem 8.8. We made the computations faster by using Proposition 7.1 to assume that $a = \left\lfloor \frac{nd^2+1}{r} \right\rfloor$, and then we had a computer find the finitely many solutions to the inequalities in Theorem 6.4. The full list of potential counterexamples for $2 \leqslant r \leqslant 20$ with maximal a is available on the second author's website.[4] We then used the Harder-Narasimhan filtration along the largest TSS wall to calculate the cohomology of the generic sheaf.

In Table 2, we include $D_{\mathbf{v}}$, the cohomology of the generic sheaf and an explanation of how we calculate this cohomology. Given the space constraint in the table, let us elaborate what we mean in the "Reason" column by means of some representative examples. They come in three flavors.

First, when we only list a short exact sequence as the reason, we are indicating which $\mathbf{v}_1 \in D_{\mathbf{v}}$ defines the largest TSS wall, the corresponding short exact sequence in $\mathcal{A}_\sigma$, and that taking the long exact sequence of cohomology is enough to calculate the cohomology. For example, when $n = 1$ and $\mathbf{v} = (11, 6H, 3)$, $D_{\mathbf{v}}$ consists of the single Mukai vector $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$. The spherical twist induced by $\mathbf{v}_1$ gives $R_{\mathbf{v}_1}(\mathbf{v}) = (1, H, -2)$. Since $\frac{a_1 d - a d_1}{r_1 d - r d_1} > 1$, the wall induced by $\mathbf{v}_1$ is above the wall induced by $\mathcal{O}_X[1]$, which is the only TSS wall for $(1, H, -2)$ by Proposition 4.2. Thus for the generic ideal sheaf I_{4pt} of a 0-dimensional subscheme of length 4, the twist $I_{4pt}(H)$ is still stable for σ along the wall determined by $\mathbf{v}_1$. Thus for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$, its Harder-Narasimhan filtration across the wall is given as in Table 2, where $E_{2,1,1}$ denotes the unique stable vector bundle in $M_H(\mathbf{v}_1)$. As $\mathbf{v}_1 = (2, H, 1)$ and $(1, H, -2)$ satisfy weak Brill-Noether and the latter Mukai vector has $\chi < 0$, when we take the long exact sequence of cohomology we get

$$0 = H^1(X, E_{2,1,1})^5 \to H^1(X, E) \to H^1(X, I_{4pt}(H)) \to H^2(X, E_{2,1,1})^5 = 0,$$

giving $h^1(X, E) = h^1(X, I_{4pt}(H)) = 1$, as claimed. When all vectors in $D_{\mathbf{v}}$ give the same wall, we indicate which resolution we choose to use to calculate cohomology.

In the next flavor of exceptional counterexample, we similarly give the largest TSS wall, which has the given form by the same reasoning. However, taking the long exact sequence on cohomology only gives a lower bound for $h^1(X, E)$:

$$h^1(X, E) \geqslant h^1(X, E(-pH))\chi(\mathcal{O}_X(pH)).$$

[4] https://drive.google.com/file/d/1_LE3IjdF1lX8ce0c4b-ls_0K636KI6Jp/view?usp=sharing

n	$\mathbf{v}$	$D_{\mathbf{v}}$	$h^1(E)$	Reason
1	$(11,6,3)$	$(2,1,1)$	1	$E^5_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{4pt}(H)$
1	$(11,17,26)$	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	3	Proposition 10.2+$E^5_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{4pt}(2H)$
2	$(11,15,41)$	$\{(1,1,3),(3,4,11)\}$	4	$\mathcal{O}(H) \hookrightarrow E^4_{3,4,11} \twoheadrightarrow E$
1	$(12,7,4)$	$(2,1,1)$	2	$E^6_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_H(L)$
1	$(12,19,30)$	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	6	$E^6_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_H(L)$ with $\chi(L)=0$
1	$(13,8,5)$	$\{(2,1,1),(5,3,2)\}$	3	$E^7_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}(-H)[1]$
1	$(13,21,34)$	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5),(5,8,13)\}$	8	$E^7_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}[1]$
1	$(15,8,4)$	$(2,1,1)$	2	$E^7_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{5pt}(H)$
1	$(15,9,5)$	$(2,1,1)$	1	$E^7_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{7pt}(2H)$
1	$(15,22,32)$	$(1,1,2)$	7	Proposition 10.2
1	$(15,23,35)$	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	6	Proposition 10.2 implies $h^1(E)\leqslant 6$ $E^7_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{5pt}(2H) \Rightarrow h^1(E)\geqslant 6$
1	$(15,24,38)$	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	3	Proposition 10.2 implies $h^1(E)\leqslant 3$ $E^7_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{7pt}(3H) \Rightarrow h^1(E)\geqslant 3$
1	$(16,9,5)$	$(2,1,1)$	3	$E^8_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_H(L)$ with $\chi(L)=-3$
3	$(16,9,15)$	$(2,1,2)$	1	$E^8_{2,1,2} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_H(L)$ with $\chi(L)=-1$
1	$(16,23,33)$	$(1,1,2)$	8	Proposition 10.2
1	$(16,25,39)$	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	9	$E^8_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_H(L), \chi(L)=-1$
2	$(16,21,55)$	$(1,1,3)$	5	Proposition 10.2
3	$(17,9,14)$	$(2,1,2)$	1	$E^8_{2,1,2} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{6pt}(H)$
2	$(17,12,17)$	$(3,2,3)$	1	$E^6_{3,2,3} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}[1]$
1	$(17,25,36)$	$(1,1,2)$	7	Proposition 10.2
2	$(17,22,57)$	$(1,1,3)$	6	Proposition 10.2
1	$(18,10,5)$	$(2,1,1)$	1	$E^8_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow E_{2,2,-3}$
1	$(18,26,37)$	$\{(1,1,2),(5,7,10)\}$	8	Proposition 10.2
1	$(18,28,43)$	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	3	Proposition 10.2 implies $h^1(E)\leqslant 3$ $E^8_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow E_{2,4,3} \Rightarrow h^1(E)\geqslant 3$
1	$(19,10,5)$	$(2,1,1)$	3	$E^9_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{6pt}(H)$
1	$(19,11,6)$	$(2,1,1)$	2	$E^9_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{8pt}(2H)$
1	$(19,27,38)$	$\{(1,1,2),(5,7,10)\}$	9	Proposition 10.2
1	$(19,28,41)$	$(1,1,2)$	9	Proposition 10.2
1	$(19,28,40)$	$(1,1,2)$	7	Proposition 10.2
1	$(19,29,44)$	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	9	Proposition 10.2 implies $h^1(E)\leqslant 9$ $E^9_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{6pt}(2H) \Rightarrow h^1(E)\geqslant 9$
1	$(19,30,47)$	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	6	Proposition 10.2 implies $h^1(E)\leqslant 6$ $E^9_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow I_{8pt}(3H) \Rightarrow h^1(E)\geqslant 6$
2	$(19,25,65)$	$(1,1,3)$	4	Proposition 10.2
3	$(19,24,91)$	$\{(1,1,4),(4,5,19)\}$	5	$E^5_{4,5,19} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}(H)[1]$
1	(20,11,6)	(2,1,1)	4	$E^{10}_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_H(L), \chi(L)=-4$
1	(20,12,7)	(2,1,1)	3	$E^{10}_{2,1,1} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_{2H}(L), \chi(L)=-3$
3	(20,11,18)	(2,1,2)	2	$E^{10}_{2,1,2} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_H(L), \chi(L)=-2$
1	(20,28,39)	(1,1,2)	10	Proposition 10.2
1	(20,29,42)	(1,1,2)	10	Proposition 10.2
1	(20,29,41)	(1,1,2)	8	Proposition 10.2
1	(20,31,48)	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	12	$E^{10}_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_H(L), \chi(L)=-2$
1	(20,32,51)	$\{(1,1,2),(2,3,5)\}$	9	Proposition 10.2 implies $h^1(E)\leqslant 9$ $E^{10}_{2,3,5} \hookrightarrow E \twoheadrightarrow \mathcal{O}_{2H}(L)$ and $\chi(L)=1$ imply $9\leqslant h^1(E)$
2	(20,26,67)	(1,1,3)	5	Proposition 10.2
1	(20,48,115)	(1,2,5)	3	Proposition 10.2

TABLE 2. The table of exceptional counterexamples

Writing $d = pr + d_0$ with $0 < d_0 < r$, we have $d_0 > \frac{r}{n+1}$ in these examples, so $\hom(E(-pH), F_p) = 0$ by stability, where $F_p \cong \Phi^{I_\Delta}_{X\to X}(\mathcal{O}_X(pH))^\vee$ is the unique stable sheaf of Mukai vector $(p^2n+1, pH, 1)$. It then follows from Proposition 10.2 that $h^1(X,E) \leqslant h^1(X,E(-pH))\chi(\mathcal{O}_X(pH))$, so we get equality and thus the values given in Table 2.

The final flavor of examples use Proposition 10.2 in a complementary way. Here we indicate Proposition 10.2 alone as the reason. This is because we have already shown in our check that for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$, $H^1(X, E(-pH)) = 0$ for the same p as above. Thus Proposition 10.2 tells us that $h^1(X, E) = \hom(E(-pH), F_p)$, and by [3], for generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$,

$$\hom(E(-pH), F_p) = -\langle \mathbf{v}e^{-pH}, (p^2 n + 1, pH, 1)\rangle,$$

giving the results in the table.

Let us summarize how to use our table and classification. Given a Mukai vector $\mathbf{v} = (r, dH, a)$ with $1 \leqslant r \leqslant 20$ and $\mathbf{v}^2 \geqslant -2$, if $(n, \mathbf{v})$ appear together in Table 2, then the cohomology of the generic $E \in M_H(\mathbf{v})$ is given there. If not, one checks if $\mathbf{v}$ falls into one the five families enumerated above, in which case we give a formula for the cohomology. In all other cases, $\mathbf{v}$ satisfies weak Brill-Noether.

References

[1] M. Aprodu, G. Farkas, and A. Ortega. Minimal resolutions, Chow forms and Ulrich bundles on $K3$ surfaces. *J. Reine Angew. Math.*, 730:225–249, 2017. 2, 17

[2] E. Arbarello, M. Cornalba, P. A. Griffiths, and J. Harris. *Geometry of algebraic curves. Vol. I*, volume 267 of *Grundlehren der Mathematischen Wissenschaften [Fundamental Principles of Mathematical Sciences]*. Springer-Verlag, New York, 1985. 1

[3] A. Bayer and E. Macrì. MMP for moduli spaces of sheaves on K3s via wall-crossing: nef and movable cones, lagrangian fibrations. *Invent. Math.*, 198(3):505–590, 2014. 3, 4, 9, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 49, 58

[4] A. Bayer and E. Macrì. Projectivity and birational geometry of Bridgeland moduli spaces. *J. Amer. Math. Soc.*, 27(3):707–752, 2014. 6, 8, 9

[5] T. Bridgeland. Stability conditions on triangulated categories. *Ann. of Math.*, 166(2):317–345, 2007. 7, 8

[6] T. Bridgeland. Stability conditions on K3 surfaces. *Duke Math. J.*, 141(2):241–291, 2008. 7, 8, 9

[7] I. Coskun and J. Huizenga. Weak Brill-Noether for rational surfaces. In *Local and global methods in algebraic geometry*, volume 712 of *Contemp. Math.*, pages 81–104. Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 2018. 1, 22

[8] I. Coskun and J. Huizenga. Brill-Noether problems, Ulrich bundles and the cohomology of moduli spaces of sheaves. *Mat. Contemp.*, 47:21–72, 2020. 1, 28

[9] I. Coskun and J. Huizenga. Brill-Noether theorems and globally generated vector bundles on Hirzebruch surfaces. *Nagoya Math. J.*, 238:1–36, 2020. 1

[10] I. Coskun, J. Huizenga, and J. Kopper. The cohomology of general tensor products of vector bundles on $\mathbb{P}^2$. *Selecta Math. (N.S.)*, 27(5):Paper No. 94, 46, 2021. 4

[11] I. Coskun, J. Huizenga, and M. Woolf. The effective cone of the moduli space of sheaves on the plane. *J. Eur. Math. Soc. (JEMS)*, 19(5):1421–1467, 2017. 1

[12] L. Costa and R. M. Miró-Roig. Brill-Noether theory for moduli spaces of sheaves on algebraic varieties. *Forum Math.*, 22(3):411–432, 2010. 4

[13] D. Faenzi. Ulrich bundles on K3 surfaces. *Algebra Number Theory*, 13(6):1443–1454, 2019. 2, 17

[14] R. Friedman. *Algebraic surfaces and holomorphic vector bundles*. Universitext. Springer-Verlag, New York, 1998. 5

[15] D. Gieseker. On the moduli of vector bundles on an algebraic surface. *Ann. of Math. (2)*, 106(1):45–60, 1977. 6

[16] L. Göttsche and A. Hirschowitz. Weak Brill-Noether for vector bundles on the projective plane. In *Algebraic geometry (Catania, 1993/Barcelona, 1994)*, volume 200 of *Lecture Notes in Pure and Appl. Math.*, pages 63–74. Dekker, New York, 1998. 1

[17] J. Huizenga. Restrictions of Steiner bundles and divisors on the Hilbert scheme of points in the plane. *Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN*, (21):4829–4873, 2013. 21

[18] J. Huizenga and J. Kopper. Ample stable vector bundles on rational surfaces. *Comm. Algebra*, 50(9):3744–3760, 2022. 4

[19] D. Huybrechts and M. Lehn. *The geometry of moduli spaces of sheaves*. Cambridge Mathematical Library. Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, second edition, 2010. 5, 10

[20] D. Kaledin, M. Lehn, and Ch. Sorger. Singular symplectic moduli spaces. *Invent. Math.*, 164(3):591–614, 2006. 6

[21] M. Kimura and K. Yoshioka. Birational maps of moduli spaces of vector bundles on $K3$ surfaces. *Tokyo J. Math.*, 34(2):473–491, 2011. 52

[22] D. Levine and S. Zhang. Brill-noether and existence of semistable sheaves for del pezzo surfaces. *arXiv:math/1910.14060, to appear in Annales de l'Institut Fourier*. 1

[23] M. Leyenson. On the Brill-Noether theory for K3 surfaces, II. *arXiv:math/0602358*. 4

[24] M. Leyenson. On the Brill-Noether theory for K3 surfaces. *Cent. Eur. J. Math.*, 10(4):1486–1540, 2012. 1, 4

[25] E. Macrì. Some examples of spaces of stability conditions on derived categories. *arXiv:math/0411613*, 2004. 8

[26] A. Marian and D. Oprea. Generic strange duality for $K3$ surfaces. *Duke Math. J.*, 162(8):1463–1501, 2013. With an appendix by K. Yoshioka. 1

[27] E. Markman. Brill-Noether duality for moduli spaces of sheaves on $K3$ surfaces. *J. Algebraic Geom.*, 10(4):623–694, 2001. 1, 47

[28] M. Maruyama. Moduli of stable sheaves. I. *J. Math. Kyoto Univ.*, 17(1):91–126, 1977. 6

[29] M. Maruyama. Moduli of stable sheaves. II. *J. Math. Kyoto Univ.*, 18(3):557–614, 1978. 6

[30] H. Minamide, S. Yanagida, and K. Yoshioka. Some moduli spaces of Bridgeland's stability conditions. *Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN*, -(19):5264–5327, 2014. 3, 4, 9, 12

[31] S. Mukai. On the moduli space of bundles on K3 surfaces. I. In *Vector bundles on algebraic varieties (Bombay, 1984)*, volume 11 of *Tata Inst. Fund. Res. Stud. Math.*, pages 341–413. Tata Inst. Fund. Res., Bombay, 1987. 18, 20

[32] H. Nuer and K. Yoshioka. MMP via wall-crossing for moduli spaces of stable sheaves on an Enriques surface. *Adv. Math.*, 372:107283, 119, 2020. 4, 19

[33] K. O'Grady. Moduli of vector-bundles on surfaces. In *Algebraic geometry—Santa Cruz 1995*, volume 62 of *Proc. Sympos. Pure Math.*, pages 101–126. Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 1997. 6

[34] K. O'Grady. The weight-two Hodge structure of moduli spaces of sheaves on a $K3$ surface. *J. Algebraic Geom.*, 6(4):599–644, 1997. 1

[35] K. O'Grady. Desingularized moduli spaces of sheaves on a $K3$. *J. Reine Angew. Math.*, 512:49–117, 1999. 6

[36] A. Perego and A. Rapagnetta. Factoriality properties of moduli spaces of sheaves on abelian and K3 surfaces. *Int. Math. Res. Not. IMRN*, (3):643–680, 2014. 6

[37] Y. Toda. Moduli stacks and invariants of semistable objects on K3 surfaces. *Adv. Math.*, 217(6):2736–2781, 2008. 8, 9

[38] K. Yoshioka. Irreducibility of moduli spaces of vector bundles on K3 surfaces. *arXiv:math/9907001*. 3, 6, 7, 22, 23, 24

[39] K. Yoshioka. Some examples of Mukai's reflections on $K3$ surfaces. *J. Reine Angew. Math.*, 515:97–123, 1999. 1, 38, 40, 41, 43, 44

[40] K. Yoshioka. Moduli spaces of stable sheaves on abelian surfaces. *Math. Ann.*, 321(4):817–884, 2001. 6

[41] K. Yoshioka. Twisted stability and Fourier-Mukai transform I. *Compositio Math.*, 138(3):261–288, 2003. 23, 24

[42] K. Yoshioka. Bridgeland's stability and the positive cone of the moduli spaces of stable objects on an abelian surface. In *Development of moduli theory—Kyoto 2013*, volume 69 of *Adv. Stud. Pure Math.*, pages 473–537. Math. Soc. Japan, [Tokyo], 2016. 4

[43] K. Yoshioka. Fourier-Mukai duality for K3 surfaces via Bridgeland stability condition. *J. Geom. Phys.*, 122:103–118, 2017. 11, 51